# Further Amended Notice of intention to adduce tendency evidence

No. NSD372 of 2023

Federal Court of Australia

District Registry: New South Wales

Division: General

## **MEHREEN FARUQI**

**Applicant** 

#### **PAULINE HANSON**

Respondent

To: Pauline Hanson

I, Mehreen Faruqi, give notice, under subsection 97(1) of the Evidence Act 1995 (Cth), that I intend to adduce evidence of character, reputation, conduct or tendency to prove that Pauline Hanson has, or had, a tendency to act in a particular way, or to have a particular state of mind.

## **Evidence required**

- 1. The Applicant contends that the Respondent has a tendency to:
  - make public statements (or endorse the public statements of other people that have been made) because of the race, colour or national or ethnic origin of a particular person who has, or group of people who have, one or more of the following attributes (Group Attributes).
    - (i) Person of colour;
    - (ii) Migrant to Australia;
    - (iii) Person with migrant heritage, born in Australia
    - Muslim person; (iv)
    - (v) Person with visible signs or expressions of religion;
  - engage in commentary consistent with the Respondent holding white supremacist views, (b) including by making hateful remarks about a person who has, or a group of people who have, one or more of the Group Attributes.

Filed on behalf of (name & role of party) Mehreen Faruqi, Applicant Prepared by (name of person/lawyer) Michael Bradley, solicitor Law firm (if applicable) Marque Lawyers (02) 8216 3000 Tel Fax (02) 8216 3001 Email michaelb@marquelawyers.com.au; laureng@marquelawyers.com.au

Level 4, 343 George Street Address for service (include state and postcode) Sydney NSW 2000

[Form approved 01/08/2011]

- 2. The issue in the case to which the tendency reasoning applies is whether the conduct alleged by the Applicant at [1] of the Originating Application filed 3 May 2023, and [2] of the Concise Statement filed 13 June 2023, was engaged in by the Respondent *because of* the race, colour or national or ethnic origin of the Applicant or some or all of the people that share one or more of the Group Attributes.
- 3. In accordance with regulation 7 of the *Evidence Regulation 2018* (Cth), the Applicant relies on the particulars outlined in the below schedule for the purpose of proving the tendencies referred to in paragraph 1.

# Schedule of conduct

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
4.	Statements made by the Respondent during an interview with Simen Kelly (journalist for The Queensland Times) on or about 7 8 June 1996 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	(a) "I'd like to see a bit of a stop on the Asian immigration."  (b) "I think there's too many Asians coming into this country."	Those statements were attributed to the Respondent in an article entitled 'Hansen says no to Asia' which was authored by Simon Kelly and published by The Queensland Times on or about 7 8 June 1996 (sourced from State Library of Queensland).  Annexed at page 50 of this notice and marked 'A' is a copy of this article.
2.—	Statements made by the Respondent to David Leser (a journalist for The Sydney Morning Herald) on or about 30 November 1996 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	(a) "It's just wonderful that it's [Surfors Paradise] a tourist destination but the average Aussic out there is saying, 'It's not the Surfers Paradise that we used to know.' People are sort of feeling that they're losing something that was theirs. Like you're in your country but it's another world. By all means allow investment into the country, but I think we've get to be selective. If you're not an Australian citizen I den't believe you should be able to own property in this country. We're losing control of this country."  (b) In the centext of being asked why the Respondent targets people on the basis of their race, "I want a balance brought back to this country."	Those statements are attributed to the Respondent in an article entitled 'Pauline Hansen's bitter harvest' which was authored by David Loser and published by the Sydney Morning Herald on 30 Nevember 1906.  This article was republished by the Sydney Morning Herald on 28 August 2014 at 10:36am and updated on 17 September 2014 at 9:13am, and can be accessed via this link https://www.smh.com.au/lifestyle/pauline_hansens_bitter_harvest_20140828_100dbf.html.  Annexed at pages 51-63 of this notice and marked 'B' is a copy of this article.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
3.	Statements made by the Respondent in an article she authored which was published by the Australian Shooters Journal in September 1996 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	<ul> <li>(a) "The world we live in is not a Utopian fairyland, nor is it ever likely to be. The world today is a dangerous place with international terrorists wreaking their vengeance side by side with tribal, political and religious wars on most of the major continents. Australia has managed to remain sovereign and free from the horrors that have beset many other countries and we owe it to future generations to ensure that we pass on a united and strong nation. We can only do that if we resist the pressures from various minority groups that are seeking to create more than one Australia."</li> <li>(b) "Multiculturalism and the policy of separatism in respect of Aborigines are creating more than one Australia where the majority can see taxpayer funded ghettoes being established."</li> <li>(c) "I would have supported a referendum on firearm laws if it had been expanded to include questions on immigration, multiculturalism and Aboriginal funding – divisive issues that again threaten to create more than one Australia".</li> </ul>	This article was reproduced (either in full or in part) at pages 28-35 of a book entitled 'Pauline Hanson the Truth: On Asian Immigration, the Aboriginal Question, the Gun Debate and the Future of Australia,' which the Respondent is credited as authoring, and which was published in 1997 (sourced from the State Library of NSW) (The Truth Book).  Annexed at pages 64-67 of this notice and marked 'C' is a copy of this article as reproduced at pages 28-35 of the Truth Book.
4.	Statement made by the Respondent in an interview on the television program 'Midday' on or about 11 September 1996 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"I'd like immigration stopped completely".	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is included in the documentary entitled 'Pauline Hanson: Please Explain!' which was directed by Anna Broinowski and initially released on or about 31 July 2016 (at 16:40 of 1:17:17); (sourced from Google Play) (Documentary).  Annexed at page 68 of this notice and marked 'D' is a document containing a link to the Documentary, along with the corresponding login details to access the Documentary in full.
5.	Statements made by the Respondent in a speech that she gave	(a) "Ladies and gentlemen, there are those who wish to denigrate the Australian culture. Some of those	This speech was reproduced (either in full or in part) at pages 12-22 of The Truth

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
	to the Australian Reform Party in Melbourne, Victoria on 12 October 1996.	people are leaders of ethnic groups, some are what I call academic snobs, some are in parliament and some come from the media."	Book.  Annexed at pages 69-74 of this notice and marked 'E' of this notice is a copy of this speech, as reproduced at pages 12-22 of The Truth Book.
		(b) "It is simply crazy to keep on bringing people into this country, especially when so many of them are unskilled and have no fluency in English. This does not stimulate the economy at all. All this does is make our welfare bill larger and results in huge amounts being spent on the teaching of English, not to mention the resultant loss of productivity in the workplace."	
		(c) "All immigration must cease immediately so that we can clean up our own backyard and reduce those depressing dole queues. Charity begins at home!"	
		(d) "In my maiden speech I called for the policy of multiculturalism to be abolished and this must be done as soon as possible. A truly multicultural country can never be strong or united, as continual friction and conflict is created by rivalry between people with ethnic and religious differences."	
		(e) "In Australia, multiculturalism has come to mean minority ethnic groups, funded by ordinary taxpayers, playing games with gutless politicians at the expense of the greater majority. It is a divisive policy that puts people in compartments and prevents them joining the mainstream community".	
		(f) "Multiculturalism or the 'melting pot' has been a dismal failure all over the world and the record of disasters fill the alphabet. As I speak, men, women and children are being butchered because they are different in some way from their murderers, their only crime being that of living in a multicultural society imposed historically by politicians, colonisers or other external forces. The African	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		continent is in constant turmoil and the horrors of Rwanda, Somalia and Ethiopia are still fresh in our minds. The atrocities in Ireland and Bosnia appal us all but the really terrifying thing is, that we see people who look like each other, raping, murdering and blowing each other up".	
		(g) "New settlers to this country should be encouraged to embrace mainstream Australia without abandoning their cultural heritage but they must realise that the celebration of their culture must be at their expense and not at those of the ordinary taxpayer. Fluency in English is essential if they are to really take their place in the general community at the least cost to their new homeland".	
		(h) "Ladies and gentleman I came here today to reinforce the message in my maiden speech".	
6.	Statement made by the Respondent to unknown party in about 1996 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"I do not want Australia to become Asianised" (at 2:48 of 11:20).	The forum in which the Respondent made this statement is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.  Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video published by 9Now of the Respondent's appearance in a television program entitled '60 Minutes' on or about 15 September 2016, and which can be accessed via the following link; https://www.9now.com.au/60-minutes/2016/clip-cisecwwj0003i0hpg8neqcoru.  Annexed at page 75 of this notice and marked 'F' is a
			document containing a link to this video and login details to access.
7.	Statements published in The Truth Book (which the Respondent is	(a) "Central to new class ideology in Australia is, as we have seen, the idea that White Australians (but never Asians) should acknowledge	Annexed at <b>pages 76-85 of</b> this notice and marked ' <b>G</b> ' are copies of the pages of The

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
	credited as authoring) published on 11 April 1997. Except where	the wrongs done to the Aboriginal people and apologise" (at page 132).	Truth Book referred to in row 7.
	otherwise indicated, the maker of these statements is not known to the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent.	(b) "In July 1996, even before her maiden speech, Pauline Hanson outraged the new class by saying that if White Australians are to feel guilty about settling Australia, then Aborigines should apologise to the relatives and descendants of the Chinese that they cannibalised in Northern Queensland in the late 19th century" (at page 132).	The Respondent is credited as authoring The Truth Book (see pages 77-78 of this notice).  The Respondent is credited as owning the copyright in The Truth Book (see page 78 of this notice).  The Respondent's photograph
		(c) "Archbishop Hollingworth exclaimed that such things should never be said. Why not – because it is untrue or because it is ideologically inconvenient,	is depicted on the cover of The Truth Book (see page 76 of this notice).  The Respondent engaged in a
		undermining what anthropologists have called 'the myth of the noble savage' or romantic primitivism?	marketing campaign in relation to the sale of The Truth Book.
		Peter Walsh, commenting on this debate noted that even Manning Calrk in his History of Australia recognised that the Aborigines engaged in cannibalism. This claim has been denied. In support of	The Respondent has publicly endorsed the statements contained in The Truth Book.
		Hanson's claim, we present some sources, some of which include eye witness accounts of Aboriginal cannibalism. The following material is somewhat graphic. It is not presented to offend Aborigines	<ul> <li>In about 1997 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent), the Respondent, when speaking on The Truth Book, made the following</li> </ul>
		living today or to denigrate their culture. The past is past. However laws such as Mabo try to make that which is past relevant to the present. In doing this an infinite regress of guilt is created which cannot fail to damage Aboriginal-White (and black, Asian etc) relations" (at pages 132-133).	statement, which was shown in the Documentary (at 32:20 of 1:17:17); "It's a very informative book. It's \$20 and I think I brought a few with me" (see Annexure D at page 68).  • On 22 April 1997, the
		(d) "In conclusion, it is highly unlikely that the Australian Aborigines are the original inhabitants of Australia" (at page 146).	Respondent endorsed The Truth Book in a media release entitled 'Cannibalism is not the issuethe truth is – Hanson' which endorses
		(e) "Stabbings and drug pushing in the schools, often by Asians, clearly refutes O'Chee's claims" (at page 75).	The Truth Book (sourced from Fryer Library,
		(f) "As punishment by the World Court for acts of racism because of the	

7

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		White Australia Policy and for acts of genocide against Asians and Aboriginals, Australia was made the seat of the dirty and polluting industries of the world and the country's name was changed to Australasia" (at page 158).	University of Queensland). <sup>1</sup> This media release is referred to at row 8 below, and has been included at page 86 of this notice at Annexure 'H'.
		(g) "As the ethnic composition of the population changed to a Chinese and Indian mix (Australasia took the surplus population of China and <i>India</i> for many years) it was felt that the right of entry condition should be expanded to allow free entry for anyone" (at pages 158-159).	
		(h) "Australasia's new president is Poona Li Hung. Ms Hung, a lesbian, is of multiracial descent, of Indian and Chinese background and was felt by the World Government to be a most suitable president. She is also part machine – the first cyborg president" (at page 159).	
		(i) "Fragmentation, produced by new class policies such as immigrationism, multiculturalism, Asianisation and Aboriginalism (romantic primitivism), ultimately divide and weaken us" (at page 147).	
		(j) "Chinese coolies hung from trees by their pigtails for days, in batches of half a dozen or more, waiting their turn to be knocked on the head, roasted and eaten," (citing Hector Holdhouse, River of Gold: The Story of the Palmer River Gold Rush (at page 133)).	
		(k) "The blacks of that stretch of the Palmer were Merkin tribesmen. In common with other tribes inhabiting that part of the peninsula, they were a well-built, virile, copper coloured race, who	

See for example where the Respondent states ""As usual, the media has attempted a beat-up on a single issue in a rather lengthy treatise which endeavours to expose some of the myths behind the Native Title industry and expose some of the myths behind the Native Title industry and expose the new class ideology of those who promote the Aboriginal guilt industry...In essence, this chapter of the book discusses the politically correct cover up that espouses the myth of the 'noble savage' or romantic primitivism that is taught in schools today which is central to the core of the white guilt industry, and the section on cannibalism merely demonstrates the savagery of Aboriginal society in those days."

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		had been warriors for centuries, contact with races to the north of Australia had sharpened their wits and polished their fighting techniques. In country where an uncertain supply of wild game provided either a feast or a famine, they were all cannibals "of a particularly bad type", as one writer later put it," (citing Hector Holdhouse, River of Gold: The Story of the Palmer River Gold Rush (at page 133)).	
		(I) "They killed and ate their own women and children, and occasionally their men:, he wrote. "The older women were often killed for eating purposes like livestock. When a gin was to be killed she was taken away to a secluded spot. One man seized and crossed her hands in front of her, while another hit her on the back of the head with a nulla-nulla or wooden sword. Then she was disembowelled and cut up for roasting. A woman who was unfaithful was killed and eaten. If a man fell from a tree, or was in any other way seriously injured, he was generally killed and eaten. Plenty of food to eat was the mainstay of the aboriginal's existence," (citing Hector Holdhouse, River of Gold: The Story of the Palmer River Gold Rush (at page 133)).	
		(m) "They never ate the head of a foe. The part of a man most appreciated as food was the thigh, and of a woman, the breast, but the part most sought after was a man's kidney fat, or the kidneys themselves, which were regarded as the centre of life, They liked to carry a piece of a dead foe about with them as a trophy; it was generally rolled up in grass or leaves and carried in a basketwork dilly-bag. It was supposed to bring them good hunting — of man or smaller game," (citing Hector Holdhouse, River of Gold: The Story of the Palmer River Gold Rush (at page 133)).	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		(n) "To the cannibal blacks, the new chum Chinese were manna from heaven. Hundreds of them were ambushed, captured, and eaten at leisure in gloomy canyons like Hell's Gate, at creek crossings, and in patches of scrub along the track. The first the Chinese would know of an attack would be when innocent-looking boulders or gumtrees suddenly erupted with black figures striped with white and yellow warpaint and screeching like demons from the deepest hell,: (citing Hector Holdhouse, River of Gold: The Story of the Palmer River Gold Rush (at page 134)).	
		(o) "Baby cannibalism was rife among the central-western peoples, as it is west of the border in Central Australia. In one group, eat of the Murchison and Gascoyne Rivers, every woman who had a baby had killed and eaten it, dividing it with her sisters, who, in turn, killed their children at birth and returned the gift of food, so that the group had not preserved a single living child for some years," (citing Daisy Bates, The Passing of the Aborigines: A Lifetime Spent Among the Natives of Australia (at page 134)).	
		(p) "All Baadu are blood-drinkers, but Dowie liked blood to drink more than water," (citing Daisy Bates, The Passing of the Aborigines: A Lifetime Spent Among the Natives of Australia (at page 135)).	
		(q) "Dowie brought home many human bodies for he would stalk human game in murderer's slippers, and he loved the flesh of man, woman and child. He beat his first wife Yoobana immediately after she was handed over to him, because she cried from fear of him, and he continued to beat her until, tired of her tears, he knocked her on the head and shared in the distribution of her body afterwards," (citing Daisy Bates, The Passing of the Aborigines: A Lifetime Spent	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		Among the Natives of Australia (at page 135)).	
		(r) "One of the Mourilyan Aborigines informed me that they catch the unsuspecting child by the legs and bash its head against a tree; also, that picaninny makes quite a delicious meal," (citing Eric Rolls, Sojourners: The Epic Story of China's Century-Old Relationship with Australia (at page 137)).	
		(s) "Much has been made of the so- called genocide of the Aborigines. This is a myth and false by definition," (citing Eric Rolls, Sojourners: The Epic Story of China's Century-Old Relationship with Australia (at page 138)).	
the Respondent in a media release entitled " if the 'Cannibalism is not the issue;-the truth is-Hanson' which the Respondent is credited as authoring raised to if the have to and which the blacks is as the way of the control of the cont	(a) "As far back as May 28 last year I raised the issue that historical guilt if there is such a thing would have to be shared by both black and white, and that the early blacks were as guilty of atrocities as the whites, giving the example of the cannibalisation of Chinese goldminers on the Palmer River in 1875."	Annexed at <b>page 86</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>H</b> ' is a copy of this media release, sourced from Fryer Library, The University of Queensland.	
	1997 at 10:38am.	(b) "Be that as it may, the issue of cannibalism amongst early Aboriginal tribes is not an issue of denigrating Aboriginal people, but an issue of denigrating the populist doctrines currently being taught in our schools and especially in our universities by academics who would rather bow to political correctness than the truth."	
		(c) "In essence, this chapter of the book discusses the politically correct cover up that espouses the myth of the 'noble savage' or romantic primitivism that is taught in schools today which is central to the core of the white guilt industry, and the section on cannibalism merely demonstrates the savagery of Aboriginal society in those days."	
9.—	Statements made by the Respondent to a	(a) "The Aberiginals, they make you think that they went along on their	These statements were attributed to the Respondent in

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
	journalist for The Accociated Precs on or about 23 April 1997 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	morry little way and had their pienies and all the rest of it. But the thing is these things didn't happen."  (b) "The book discusses the politically correct cover up that espouses the myth of the noble savage and merely demonstrates the savagery of Aberiginal society in those days."	an article entitled 'Australian Aberigines baby eating cannibals, lawmaker claims' which was published by The Masen Telegraph en 23 April 1997, and can be accessed via the fellowing link; https://www.newspapers.com/image/849203079.  Annexed at page 87 of this notice and marked 'I' is a copy of this article.
10.	Statement made by the Respondent on about 30 May 1997 and repeated on 11 June 1997 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"We must not single out Asian people as being responsible for all of our drug problems, but we cannot ignore the protection afforded criminals through the closed and secretive nature of Asian communities within our country."	Speech made by the Respondent on 30 May 1997 in Newcastle, which can be accessed view the following link; <a href="http://www.gwb.com.au/onenation/newcastl.html">http://www.gwb.com.au/onenation/newcastl.html</a> .  Annexed at pages 88-91 of this notice and marked 'J' is a copy of this speech.  Comment repeated in speech made by the Respondent on about 11 June 1997 in Adelaide (source Fryer Library, The University of Queensland). Annexed at pages 92-104 of this notice and marked 'K' is a copy of this speech.  The precise forums in which the Respondent made this statement is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.
11.	Statements made by the Respondent in a speech that she gave at a launch in Gold Coast, Queensland on 1 July 1997.	(a) "All we ask is that you do not bring your ancestral problems with you. Leave them behind, or Australia will become like the place you left. Don't take the flag of your former country to Australian sporting events which are contests between local teams, If you want to wave a flag, wave the flag of the team you support or the Australian flag, not the flag of another country. Don't let your new life here become like the life you have tried to escape. Don't let the problems of your old country follow you here and become problems for all of us. Australians have enough of their own difficulties that are home	Annexed at pages 105-118 of this notice and marked 'L' is a copy of this speech.  The precise location in which the Respondent made this statement is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.  (Source Fryer Library, Queensland University)

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		grown. We should not have to face cultural or ancestral problems that stretch back hundreds of years, and come from another place. I say again, Criticism is not racism."	
		(b) "These are issues to be addressed by Australians for Australians, and not the business of the United Nations or anybody else. They say we are to become part of Asia, That we are to be Asianised. Who will gain from this, or more importantly, who will lose?"	
12.	Statements made by the Respondent in a press release that she is credited at authoring on 1 October 1997.	(a) "It is imperative the people of Australia understand Native Title is, as they say, 'the thin end of the wedge'. The path of Native Title will eventually divide Australia into many nations of varying ethnicities - an Aboriginal nation will be just the beginning."	This press release can be accessed via the following link; https://webarchive.nla.gov_au/awa/19981202021351/http://www.gwb.com.au/onenation/press/011097.html.  Annexed at page 119 of this potice and marked 1M2 is a
		(b) "For years Australia has been divided through policies of multiculturalism and an unfair view of history that has led to impractical, discriminatory and stupid notion of land rights and special treatment for so called minorities at the expense of everyone else."	notice and marked ' <b>M</b> ' is a copy of this press release.
		(c) "There is an undeniable link between the events in Canada and Australia. The architect of Canada's Nunavut is now living in Brisbane and advising the Central Land Council. The Aboriginal Industry's long term goal is a separate Indigenous Nation within Australia - a separate country the alleged guilty non-Aboriginal Australians will pay for."	
		(d) "This must surely disturb any Australian who thought we were working for a future together as One People and One Nation. We must all be Australians together, either we are all equal in all things or equal in none. How long you or your ancestors may have been here is irrelevant for it is flawed to essentially suggest some of our	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		people are more Australian than others."  (e) "The Australians inappropriately	
		referred to as indigenous comprise less than 2% of the population with most of mixed ancestry and little Aboriginal blood and yet under Native Title this minority will have a stranglehold on as much as 75% of the land that is supposed to belong to all Australians. This is wrong in the extreme and should be subject to a referendum. If we are to face division let the people have their rightful chance to stop it."	
<del>13.</del>	Statements made by the Respondent to a journalist for The Sydney Merning Horald on or about 13	(a) "People have to realise, and the Asians have to realise, that if they come out to this country they become part of the country."	These statements are attributed to the Respondent in an article entitled 'Hansen warns of civil war' which was published by The Sydney
	October 1007 1006 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	(b) "If they don't give their undivided loyalty to this country, as far as I am concerned they can go back to where they came from and that's not just Asians, that's everyone."	Morning Horald on 13 Octobor 1997 1996, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.newspapers.co om/image/123526973.
			Annexed at page 120 of this notice and marked 'N' is a copy of this article.
14.	Statements made by the Respondent in a press release entitled 'Hanson, 'Aboriginal land grab was the object of a shameless PR campaign," which the Respondent is credited as authoring, on or about 4 December 1997 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	(a) "For many years Australians have been assaulted by a shameless PR campaign aimed at developing guilt among non-Aboriginals. The young in particular have fallen foul of this deceitful exercise and now we are in the position where we are about to give over perhaps as much as 80% of our country to about 2% of our population."	This press release can be accessed via the following link; https://webarchive.nla.gov_au/awa/19981203083914/http://www.gwb.com.au/onenation/press/041297.html.  Annexed at page 121 of this notice and marked 'O' is a copy of this press release.
		(b) "This Aboriginal land grab was the object of a campaign of guilt typified by the stolen children's report, Bringing them Home. While there is no doubt of the sadness embodied in this report the promotion has been aimed at raising guilt and therefore raising the willingness to compensate the Aborigines."	
		(c) "The evidence indicates the 40,000 stolen British children sent to Australia over the same period far	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		outnumbered the Aborigines and their experiences were at least as bad, possibly worse. This combined with the removal of the slum children of Melbourne and individual experiences all over Australia proves Aborigines do not have a monopoly on suffering either now or in the past."	
		(d) "When Noel Pearson was reported as speaking of a war being declared on white Australia, All Australians should have realised the war started long ago when Aboriginal and non-Aboriginal activists began their unconscionable PR exercise to carefully cultivate guilt in the minds of ordinary Australians - in this war of Aboriginal greed, truth was the first casualty."	
		(e) "We must put the Native Title issue in perspective. Already 15% of Australia is in Aboriginal hands. There is a government compensation package to purchase lands for Aborigines and they are reaping millions of dollars in payments and royalties from mining companies. The fact is Aborigines continue to be given more than other Australians - native Title is simply another scam perpetrated against non-Aboriginal Australians".	
15.	Statement made by the Respondent statement in a press release entitled 'Hanson, "multiculturalists banning Santa Claus is just the beginning," which the Respondent is credited as authoring on or about 31 December 1997 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"The fact is, Wali Hanifi is a good example of a meddler who should be damn grateful he has been given a place in Australia. How dare this representative of the South Australian Islamic Society be critical of the traditions of a country that has offered him and others so much - I hope not all Muslims feel as he does. There is nothing to stop anyone doing what they like and celebrating any belief they have but if they are not offended by something as simple and unobtrusive as Santa Claus then it would be best if they go back from whence they came."	This press release can be accessed via the following link; https://webarchive.nla.gov.au/awa/19990107130000/http://www.gwb.com.au/onenation/press/311297.html.  Annexed at page 122 of this notice and marked 'P' is a copy of this press release.
16.	Statement made by the Respondent in an	"I do not want Australia to become Asianised and I'm sure no Asian country	The precise forum in which this statement was made is

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
	interview with the media about 1998 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	would want to see their country become Australianised."	unknown by the Applicant but is known by the Respondent.  Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is included in the Documentary (at 56:59 of 1:17:17). A link to the Documentary and login details is included at page 68 of this notice and marked 'D'.
<del>17.</del>	Statement made by the Respondent to the Australian Associated Proce on about 7 December 2006 (the	(a) "We're bringing in people from South Africa at the mement. There's a huge amount coming into Australia, who have diseases; they've get AIDS,"	The precise forum in which these statements were made is unknown by the Applicant but is known by the Respondent.
	precise date is unknewn to the Applicant but is knewn to the to the Respondent).	(b) "They are of no benefit to this country whatsoever; they'll never be able to work. And what my main concern is: is the diseases that they're bringing in and yet no one is saying or doing anything about it."	These statements are attributed to the Respondent in an article entitled 'Hanson turns on 'diseased' Africans,' (author unknewn), which was published by The Sydney Morning Herald on 7 December 2006 at 4:43am,
		(e) "You can't have schools not sing Christmas carels because it upsets others, you can't close swimming baths because Muslim women want to swim in private, that's not Australian."	and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.smh.scm.au/national/hanson-turns-en-diseased-africans-20061207-gdozq2.html.  Annexed at pages 123-124 of
		(d) "Surely can't we look at what's happened in ether countries around the world with the increase in Muslims that are there?"	this notice and marked 'Q' is a copy of this article.
18.	Statement made by the Respondent to a journalist in an interview on the television program 'Sunrise,' which was broadcast by Seven Network on or about 27 April 2010 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	[When asked whether the Respondent would sell her house to 'a Muslim]:  "No because I don't believe that they are compatible with our way of life, our culture and I think we are going to have problems in this country further down the track. So, I have no intention of selling my home to a Muslim".	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a YouTube video entitled 'Pauline Hanson wouldn't sell her house to a muslim   Sunrise' which was published by the YouTube account 'Sunrise' and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/ watch?v=xgCS1YiUuXQ&ab c hannel=Sunrise.
			Annexed at <b>page 125</b> of this notice and marked 'R' is a document containing the above link to this video.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
19.	Statement made by the Respondent in an interview with The Sydney Merning Herald on about 14 Nevember 2010 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"I love England but so many people want to loave there because it's overrun with immigrants and refugees France is becoming filled with Muslims and the French and English are losing their way of life because they're controlled by foreigners in the European Union."	This interview was published by The Sydney Merning Herald in an article entitled 'Hansen considers return to politics' at 3:18am on 14 November 2010, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.smh.com.au/national/hansenconsiders return to politics 20101114-17s6x.html.  Annexed at page 126 of this notice and marked 'S' is a copy of this article.
<del>20.</del>	Exchange between the Respondent and Kate Waterhouse (a journalist at The Sydney Merning Herald) during an interview which took place on about 6 Nevember 2011 (the precise date is unknown to the Respondent).	Kate Waterhouse: "How do you feel when people call you a racist?"  The Respondent: "It doesn't happen so much new but, yos, in the past, it was upsetting It's the only way [the media] could try and suppress me. I'm happy for people to migrate if they want to be here. I have my concerns about Muslims and people who don't want to assimilate because they are so different to our culture and they try and change our way of life and think if you don't like it then go back to where you bloody well come from!"	This statement is attributed to the Respondent in an article entitled 'Date with Kate: Pauline Hanson,' which was authored by Kate Waterhouse and published by The Sydney Merning Herald' at 3:00am on 6 Nevember 2011. The article can be accessed via the following link; https://www.smh.com.au/lifectyle/date with kate-pauline-hanson-20111105-1n0m4.html.  Annexed at pages 127-120 of this notice and marked 'T' is a copy of this article.
21.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Respondent's Twitter account '@PaulineHansonOz' (Hanson Twitter) on 25 July 2013 at 5:58pm.	"@SevenNewsroom @sunriseon7 Muslim is NOT a race. We are standing by Mike Holt's & Restore Australia's Anti-Halal stickers. #AusPol"	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/360307986008256513.  Annexed at page 130 of this notice and marked 'U' is a screenshot of this tweet.
22.	Statement made by the Respondent in a television interview with Tom Gleeson on or about 14 August 2013 10 September 2013(the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"I just don't want to see Australia become Asianised, or swamped by Asians" (at 0:53 of 3:22).	The television interview was broadcast by Network Ten on the television program entitled 'The Week Live.'  Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a YouTube video entitled 'Pauline Hanson: I Hate You, Change My Mind   This Week Live' which was published by the YouTube account 'thisweeklivetvTen'

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
			on 10 September 2013 and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.yout ube.com/watch?v=Qyk-F IIr0&ab_channel=thisweeklivet vTen.  Annexed at page 131 of this notice and marked 'V' is a document containing a link to this video.
23.	Statement made by the Respondent in an opinion article entitled 'Pauline Hanson backs Jacqui Lambie's calls for burqa ban,' which was published by news.com.au at 9pm on 4 October 2014, and which the Respondent is credited as authoring.	"I know not every Muslim is a terrorist but, to the best of my knowledge; every terrorist attack has been by Muslims."	This opinion article can be accessed via the following link; https://www.news.com.au/national/pauline-hanson-backs-jacqui-lambies-calls-for-burqa-ban/news-story/9e4b37f73e95a6dcf4a2e2aabf3fa39b.  Annexed at pages 132-138 of this notice and marked 'W' is a copy of this article.
24.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 6 October 2014 at 2:56pm.	"Burqa ban - yes or no? Russia's Black Widows have concealed bombs under garments http://bit.ly/1xcstls #ISIS #ISIL #auspol #burqa".	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/518972967980527616.  Annexed at page 139 of this notice and marked 'X' is a screenshot of this tweet.
25.	Statements made by the Respondent during an appearance she made on a show entitled 'Give Us Back Our Country' on or about 25 October 2014 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	<ul> <li>(a) "The bottom line. We must be Australian and everyone treated equally and the same under the one law regardless of your cultural background. If you're not happy with that, no problem just pack your bag, I will take you to the airport, drop you off and you can catch a plane and leave and I'll wave you hooray" (at 9:16 of 20:35).</li> <li>(b) "You say polygamy is not allowed. Yes it's not allowed but it's happening, its happening in these Muslim communities They are actually having 4 wives or whatever and then what they do then is they end up on the welfare system with all their children and</li> </ul>	This show is hosted by David Flint and Jai Martinkovits. The Respondent and Peter Manuel appeared as guests.  Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in a YouTube video entitled 'Fatwa To Kill Australians – Give Us Back Our Country' which was published by the YouTube account 'Pauline Hanson's Please Explain' (Hanson YouTube) on 25 October 2014 and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OfLHeQkDNy8&list=PLAxn3qhG_qL_fRD-

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		we're paying for it" (at 13:02 of 20:35).  (c) "Do you know what David a lot of people think it's religion. It's got nothing to do with religion of wearing the full burqa It is a cultural – but it is not a prerequisite for it. So if they have to they will show their face. But if you want to live that life go to an Islamic country where you can wear that all the time, don't come to Australia and expect to be treated differently and especially where you can get your driver's license wearing a burqa hey hang on" (at 13:56 of 20:35).	K4vwK73aWu97GpxU1&ab_c hannel=PaulineHanson%27sPl easeExplain.  Annexed at page 140 of this notice and marked 'Y' is a document containing a link to this video.
26.	Statements made by the Respondent in a speech she made during a 'Reclaim Australia' rally in Brisbane, Queensland on or about 4 April 2015 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"When 9/11 occurred in New York, Muslims were seen dancing and celebrating on the streets of Sydney" (at 13:41 of 17:36).	Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in a YouTube video entitled 'reclaim australia rally, pauline hanson speech, brisbane' which was published by the YouTube account 'Randal Linning' on 8 April 2015 and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2GWrqzCQ098&amp;abchannel=RandalLinning">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2GWrqzCQ098&amp;abchannel=RandalLinning</a> .  Annexed at page 141 of this notice and marked 'Z' is a document containing a link to this video.
27.	Statements made by the Respondent to a journalist from Seven News, during a 'Reclaim Australia' rally in Brisbane, Queensland on or about 19 April 2015 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"The rally today people feel that they are not being listened to. People are in fear of the Islamisation of Australia. Not in fear of migrants coming here at all, but just the one religion Islamisation which we see a big change" (at 0:27 of 4:32).	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a Facebook video which was published by the Facebook page 'Pauline Hanson's Please Explain' (Hanson Facebook) on 19 April 2015, and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://fb.watch/kkvv8b6dHy/">https://fb.watch/kkvv8b6dHy/</a> .  Annexed at page 142 of this notice and marked 'AA' is a document containing a link to this video.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
28.	Statement made by the Respondent to a journalist from the AAP, during a 'Reclaim Australia' rally in Brisbane, Queensland on or about 19 April 2015 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"We can't keep affording to pay more taxes and to see that money go to Islam schools and mosques and where is the guarantee that I have that it doesn't go to extremism. There is no need to have this halal tax" (at 3:55 of 4:32).	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a Facebook video which was published by the Hanson Facebook on 19 April 2015, and can be accessed via the following link; https://fb.watch/k KVV8b6dHy/.  A link to this video is included at page 142 and marked 'AA'.
29.	Statements made by the Respondent during a 'Reclaim Australia' rally in Queensland on or	(a) "To me the Reclaim Australia rally is to get back the country that I grew up in" (at 22:04 of 1:17:17).  (b) "Multiculturalism is not the way to	The precise location in which this statement was made is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.
	about 5 July 2015 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	go" (at 22:09 of 1:17:17).  (c) "I'm sorry this is my country. If you're not happy here then go back where you [muffled] come from" (at 22:13 of 1:17:17).	Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in the Documentary. A link to the Documentary and login details is included at <b>page 68</b> of this notice and marked 'D'.
		(d) "Actually no I've got my own plane I can take them back personally myself" (at 22:20 of 1:17:17).	Tiouce and marked D.
30.	Statements made by the Respondent in a speech she gave during a 'Reclaim Australia' rally in Rockhampton, Queensland on or about 19 July 2015 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	(a) "I have been outspoken and I am against Islam, in Australia. We have other different religions that have never been a problem in Australia. I see divisions happening in our country and it is purely based on Islam. I'm not targeting Muslims, I'm targeting the ideology of what Islam stands for, and it is very foreign to our culture and to Christianity" (at 2:16 of 5:39).	Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in a video embedded in an article entitled 'Pauline Hanson draws hundreds of supporters at rally' which was authored by Madeline McDonald and published by The Courier Mail on 19 July 2015 at 11:48am, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.cour iermail.com.au/news/queensla
		(b) "In France there are over 740 no go areas, the police are not allowed to go into, because it is dominated by Islam" (at 2:55 of 5:39).	nd/rockhampton/pauline- hanson-draws-hundreds-of- supporters-at-rally/news- story/38964b57ae0f7c4452069 83b7e165106.
		(c) "We do not want or need Sharia law in Australia. We do not need to see female circumcision in this country, and then they end up in our hospital to repair the damage that is happening. We do not need to see burgas seen on women that are supressed" (at 3:22 of 5:39).	Annexed at <b>page 143</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>AB</b> ' is a document containing a link to this video.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
31.	Statement made by the Respondent in a post published to the Hanson Facebook on 16 October 2015 at 10:34am.	"Australia does not need to take any further Muslim refugees. One Nation's goal will be to restore Australia's domestic and international reputation against terrorism."	This post can be accessed via the following link; https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/photos/a.127409370796717/407776242760027/?type=3&p=70&paipv=0&eav=AfYYKNHRx7aNBxgdZsJhO9szfieUmJ116lQdZeth2mZfjCLFhaNQdDKkCSQsxaaHnDQ&rdrAnnexed at page 144 of this notice and marked 'AC' is a screenshot of this post.
32.	Statement made by the Respondent in a video published to the Hanson Facebook on 13 June 2016.	"We have to take a strong stance against Muslims, strong stance against Islam and its teachings and its beliefs. We have laws here that we don't bring in pit bull terriers because they're a danger to our society. We don't bring in certain toysif we know this is the case with these terrorists out there radicalised by the belief of Islam and what it teaches then why does our government ignore that fact" (at 0:37 of 1:55).	This video can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://fb.watch/kKVo6ZCpVV/">https://fb.watch/kKVo6ZCpVV/</a> Annexed at <b>page 145</b> of this notice and marked 'AD' is a document containing a link to this video.
33.	Exchange had between the Respondent and a journalist at ABC News 24 during a press conference in Brisbane, Queensland on or about 4 July 2016 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known by the Respondent).	Journalist: "In 1996 in your maiden speech you said Australia was at risk of being swamped by Asians how's that gone?"  The Respondent: "Well, you go and ask a lot of people in Sydney, at Hurstville or some of those other suburbs, they feel that they have been swamped by Asians."	The precise forum in which this statement was made is unknown to the Applicant but is known by the Respondent.  Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in a video entitled 'A message for Pauline Hanson' which was published to the Facebook page 'Sam Dastyari' on 12 July 2016 (at 0:07 to 0:13), and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.facebook.com/dastyari.sam/videos/a-message-for-pauline-hanson/625279990953826/">https://www.facebook.com/dastyari.sam/videos/a-message-for-pauline-hanson/625279990953826/</a> . Annexed at page 146 of this notice and marked 'AE' is a document containing a link to this video.  These statements are also attributed to the Respondent in an article entitled 'Election 2016: Pauline Hanson warns of terror on the streets and suburbs 'swamped by Asians' which was authored by Nicole

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
			Hasham and published by The Sydney Morning Herald on 4 July 2016-at 4:07pm, and which can be accessed via the following link; https://www.smh.com.au/politics/federal/election-2016-pauline-hanson-warns-of-terror-on-thestreets-and-suburbs-swamped-by-asians-20160704-gpxzpn.html. Annexed at pages 147-150 of this notice and marked 'AF' is a copy of this article.
34.	Statements made by the Respondent to a journalist for ABC News 24 at a press conference in Brisbane, Queensland on or about 4 July 2016 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known by the Respondent).	<ul> <li>(a) "You can't deny the fact that in these mosques they have been known to preach hate towards us. Is that a society that we want to live in? I don't believe it is" (at 1:27 of 2:11).</li> <li>(b) "You have our values, our culture, and our way of life. You don't have a full burqa you don't keep putting up mosques" (at 0:51 of 2:11).</li> <li>(c) "Do you want to see terrorism on our streets here? Do you want to see our Australians murdered? And if I'm so wrong and Muslims feel that way, why don't I have them standing beside me saying 'yes we value the Australian way of life. No we are against Islam, we are against all this.' But they don't come out strong because they can't do it" (at 1:53 of 2:11).</li> </ul>	Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in a video embedded in an article entitled 'Election 2016: Pauline Hanson warns of terror on the streets and suburbs 'swamped by Asians" which was authored by Nicole Hasham and published by The Sydney Morning Herald on 4 July 2016 at 4:07pm, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.smh.com.au/politics/federal/election-2016-pauline-hanson-warns-of-terror-on-the-streets-and-suburbs-swamped-by-asians-20160704-gpxzpn.html.  A copy of this article is contained at pages 147-150 of the annexure marked 'AF'.  Annexed at page 151 of this notice and marked 'AG' is a document containing a link to this video.
35.	Statement made by the Respondent to Sam Dastyari during an appearance on the television program 'Q+A' which was broadcast by the Australian Broadcasting Corporation on or about 18 July 2018 19 July 2016 (the precise date is unknown to the	[When speaking on 'Muslim' immigration]: "I think we need a moratorium"(at 2:05 of 4:30).	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video entitled 'ABC Q&A — Pauline Hanson & Sam Dastyari discuss the moratorium' which was published by the Facebook page 'Refugee Migrant Children Centre — RMCC' on 19 July 2016, and is available via the following link; <a href="https://www.facebook.com/RM">https://www.facebook.com/RM</a>

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
	Applicant but is known by the Respondent).		CCau/videos/10820474885283 31/.  Annexed at page 152 of this notice and marked 'AH' is a document containing a link to this video.
36.	Statements made by the Respondent during the Documentary.	(a) "You couldn't criticize anything because you were seen as a racist and if you were an aboriginal you'd get schooling paid for you'd get books paid for you'd get all this done and of course you had the immigration issue. The whole system was not fair" (at 3:50 of 1:17:17).	The precise forum in which these statements were made is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.  Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in
		(b) "The Vietnamese were actually starting to move into the takeaway businesses around. They kept very much to themselves. I didn't see that they went out of their way to mix" (at 5:25 of 1:17:17).	the Documentary. A link to the Documentary and login details is included at <b>page 68</b> of Annexure ' <b>D</b> ' to this notice.
		(c) "A lot is given to the Aboriginal community that is not available to the white community" (at 8:00 of 1:17:17).	
		(d) "I just got angry one morning when I heard about let's not lock up Aboriginals um after \$400 million dollars being spent into deaths in custody" (at 8:12 of 1:17:17).	
		(e) "You've even got Asians coming in the back door through New Zealand" (at 16:49 of 1:17:17).	
		(f) "I'm not in fear of Muslims. I'm in fear of Islam and what it stands for" (at 23:30 of 1:17:17).	
		(g) "Australians are protesting now over mosques. If you want to have a peace and harmony in this country, stand beside me and say exactly the same and get rid of this terrorism off our streets" (at 24:30 of 1:17:17).	
		(h) "At last there is chance for change. The chance to stand against those who have betrayed our country. Do you want race riots? Religious	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		fanaticism? Do you want civil war?" (at 29:20 of 1:17:17).	
		(i) "We are not based on Asian nationality. We are based on Anglo Celtic European" (at 32:52 of 1:17:17).	
		(j) "One Nation's immediate goals to stop all immigration and abolish divisive policy such as Aboriginal and multicultural affairs" (at 34:21 of 1:17:17).	
		(k) "You say that I am wrong when I say that Australia is in danger of being swamped by Asians Perhaps you would like to go for a walk through Cabramatta" (at 34:41 of 1:17:17).	
		(I) When speaking to a woman in Rockhampton, Queensland about Asian people, "I think in Australia we have a way of life and they don't get it" (at 39:20 of 1:17:17).	
		(m) "My maiden speech said being swamped by Asians and I still stand by that. You've got Asian investment happening in Australia and Australians are fed up with it. They don't want it" (at 41:40 of 1:17:17).	
		(n) "I would like to see a moratorium on any further Muslim immigration into Australia" (at 1:13:15 of 1:17:17).	
		(o) "I wouldn't take back one thing I said in my maiden speech. I think it's still relevant to this day but I would add quite a bit more to it" (at 57:550 of 1:17:17).	
		(p) "I am against Islam in Australia" (at 57:40 of 1:17:17).	
37.	Exchange between the Respondent and 'James' (surname unknown to the Applicant), a camera	The Respondent: "It's my favourite topic – refugees – you're not going to tell me you're a refugee James are you?"  James (camera man): "No. Aboriginal".	The precise forum in which these statements were made is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.
	man during the filming of a televised interview.	The Respondent: "Really? Wouldn't have picked it. Good to see that you're	Video footage of the Respondent making these

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		actually, you know, taken up this and actually working",  (at 24:1008 of 1:17:17 of the Documentary).	statements is reproduced in the Documentary. A link to the Documentary and login details is included at <b>page 68</b> of Annexure ' <b>D</b> ' to this notice.
38.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 23 October 2016 at 5:32pm.	"More posturing from PC elites. Like much of Australia's political class Governor Warner's naive about Islam #auspol."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/790078366275608576  Annexed at page 153 of this notice and marked 'Al' is a screenshot of this tweet.
39.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 6 December 2016 at 5:50pm.	"If people would care to look my policies remain: No Radical Islam, No #HalalCert, No Burqa and No Sharia law #merrychristmas #auspol #qldpol."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/806028067168604160  Annexed at page 154 of this notice and marked 'AJ' is a screenshot of this tweet.
40.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 6 December 2016 at 5:51pm.	"In the New Year will continue to push for a ban on Muslim immigration & a crackdown on #halalcert. #MerryChristmasEveryone! #auspol #qldpol."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://tw.itter.com/PaulineHansonOz/sta">https://tw.itter.com/PaulineHansonOz/sta</a> tus/806028372203552768  Annexed at page 155 of this notice and marked 'AK' is a screenshot of this tweet.
41.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 12 December 2016 at 5:25pm.	"Why is Australia paying for Muslim polygamy? We're being taken for fools! What a shocking waste of welfare. #auspol."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/808196082043744256  Annexed at page 156 of this notice and marked 'AL' is a screenshot of this tweet.
42.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 20 December 2016 at 2:53pm.	"You only have to look at the horrors being committed by Islamic terrorists today in Europe to understand why we must ban Muslim immigration."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/811056847587143681  Annexed at page 157 of this notice and marked 'AM' is a screenshot of this tweet.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
43.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 17 January 2017 at 9:13am.	"It seems people don't realise the burqa is not a religious right it's an evil tool of OPPRESSION & an extreme national security risk #auspol."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/821118229657456640  Annexed at page 158 of this notice and marked 'AN' is a screenshot of this tweet.
44.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 17 January 2017 at 3:26pm.	"I hope @LeeLinChinSBS your harem isn't also rorting the taxpayer by collecting welfare like some other harems do because that is a bad look."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/821212021135798273  Annexed at page 159 of this notice and marked 'AO is a screenshot of this tweet.
45.	Statements made by the Respondent in an interview with James Ashby and other members of the media at a press conference on or about 20 January 2017 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	<ul> <li>(a) "If people don't look right, that they're not going to assimilate into our society, have a different ideology, different beliefs, don't abide by our laws, our culture, our way of life, don't let them in, make this country safer for future generations."</li> <li>(b) "All terrorist attacks in this country have been by Muslims."</li> </ul>	The precise location in which these statements were made is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.  Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in a video entitled 'RAW footage: Pauline Hanson declares Melbourne Bourke St incident a 'terrorist attack' which was published by the YouTube account 'David Marler' and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-eGRwUv0D68&amp;ab_channel=DavidMarler">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-eGRwUv0D68&amp;ab_channel=DavidMarler</a> .  Annexed at page 160 of this notice and marked 'AP' is a document containing a link to this video.
46.	Statement made by the Respondent in a post published to the Hanson Facebook on or about 13 February 2017 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	[When speaking on gang crime allegedly committed by 'African youths]: "I've got the best solution. Round them up and get them out!"	The post published to the Hanson Facebook has been reproduced in an image embedded in an article entitled "Round them up and get them out": Pauline Hanson calls for deportation of African gang members' which was authored by Kim Stephens and published by news.com.au on 13 February 2017 at 7:08pm, and can be accessed via the following

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
			link; https://www.news.com.au/ national/politics/round-them- up-and-get-them-out-pauline- hanson-calls-for-deportation- of-african-gang- members/news- story/13b84d2c264d96835e08 33261e28c116  Annexed at pages 161-166 of this notice and marked 'AQ' is a copy of this article.
47.	Statements made by the Respondent in an interview with Tracy Grimshaw on the television program entitled 'A Current Affair' which was broadcast by Nine Network on or about 6 March 2017 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	<ul> <li>(a) "I do believe there are some that want to get on with a quiet life and a good life, but you tell me, you line up a number of Muslims, who's the good one? Who's not?"</li> <li>(b) "If you understand Islam, it's like, they can actually lie to you, it's called taqiyya, and they can actually tell you whatever they want to – it is to blend in to a society until the numbers grow and then they will actually then impose their will on the people or get hold of governments and this is what their tactic is."</li> <li>(c) "The burqa should absolutely go, this is Australia. The full face covering I think is wrong. If they want to live that and have their law, sharia law, I suggest go to a Muslim country."</li> </ul>	Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in a video entitled 'Pauline Hanson' which was published to the Facebook page 'A Current Affair' on 6 March 2017, and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://wwww.facebook.com/ACurrentAffair9/videos/pauline-hanson/1105527789553597/">https://www.facebook.com/ACurrentAffair9/videos/pauline-hanson/1105527789553597/</a> .  Annexed at page 167 of this notice and marked 'AR' is a document containing a link to this video.
48.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 16 March 2017 at 12:19pm.	"Radical Islam spreads through our schools like a virus! Government should admit best way to stop spread is to BAN those at risk! #punchbowl."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/842183442896842752.  Annexed at page 168 of this notice and marked 'AS' is a screenshot of this tweet.
49.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 7 March 2017 at 4:03pm.	"Does the PM know women in Indonesia can be publicly whipped for breaking Sharia Law or does he think that's just moderate Islam? #auspol".	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/838978422395158528.  Annexed at page 169 of this notice and marked 'AT' is a screenshot of this tweet

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
50.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 7 March 2017 at 4:28pm.	"On the topic of Islam. Did the PM approve of "the "forced marriage curriculum" in NSW, brought in because of sickening child bride problem?"	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/838984771795505152.  Annexed at page 170 of this notice and marked 'AU' is a screenshot of this tweet
51.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 23 March 2017 at 1:15pm.	"#PRAY4MUSLIMBAN."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/844734423228559360?ref_src=twsrc%5Etfw%7Ctwcamp%5Etweetembed%7Ctwterm%5E84473442  Annexed at pages 171 of this notice and marked 'AV' is a screenshot of this tweet.
52.	Statements made by the Respondent in a video published to the Hanson Twitter on 23 March 2017 at 1:15pm.	<ul> <li>(a) "I have my own hashtag It is #Pray4MuslimBan. That is how you solve the problem. Put a ban on it."</li> <li>(b) So I wish the members of this parliament would actually get behind me, look at it realistically, debate the issue and make sure that we do not have this you know religion which is really an ideology that is going to eventually cause so much havoc on our streets not only for ourselves but for future generations."</li> </ul>	The video in which the Respondent made these statements can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/844734423228559360?ref src=twsrc%5Etfw%7Ctwcamp%5Etweetembed%7Ctwterm%5E84473442.  Annexed at page 172 of this notice and marked 'AW' is a document containing a link to this video.
53.	Statements made by the Respondent in a radio interview with Andrew Bolt and Steve Price on the radio station 2GB on or about 23 March 2017 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	<ul> <li>(a) I am calling on a ban on further Muslim immigration into the country until we can actually have a good debate and see where we are headed as a nation."</li> <li>(b) "If we look at what happened in France and there are no go zones and police are not allowed to go in these zones. We see that happening in Lakemba and other places in Sydney. Surely we can learn from the mistakes of other countries."</li> </ul>	An audio recording of the Respondent making these statements has been reproduced in a video entitled 'Pauline Hanson Explains Why We Should #Pray4MuslimBan" which was uploaded to the Hanson YouTube on 23 March 2017, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l-uE5TwmBZg&ab_channel=PaulineHanson%27sPleaseExplain

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		(c) When speaking on the proposed ban on 'Muslim' immigration, "I have spoken to you know women that have said to me 'Pauline we cannot go anywhere near some suburbs in Australia because the way we are dressed – and we are just in our dresses and we are looked down upon. We are scared. We are frightened.' That shouldn't happen."	Annexed at <b>page 173</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>AX</b> ' is a document containing a link to this video.
54.	Statement made by the Respondent during a press conference attended by reporters from 9News and 7NEWS on or about 24 March 2017 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.	"Islam is a disease we need to vaccinate ourselves against that".	The precise location in which this statement was made is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent.  These statements were broadcast by 7NEWS on or about 24 March 2017.  Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video uploaded to the Facebook page '7NEWS Sydney' on 24 March 2017, and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=1602317393125721">https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=1602317393125721</a> .  Annexed at page 174 of this notice and marked 'AY' is a document containing a link to this video.
55.	Statement made by the Respondent in a post published to the Hanson Facebook on 29 March 2017 at 8:29am.	"Australia, It's time to talk about the problems of immigration from Islamic Countries. I believe one of the central problems is whether or not people from Islamic Countries can integrate and adopt our values. We need to look at the growing problem of second generation Muslims identifying more as Muslim than as a citizen of their nation, such has been found in Canada. It is because of these problems and challenges that I believe we need immigration from Muslim Countries banned."	This post can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://fb.watch/kKWdiwiCrA/">https://fb.watch/kKWdiwiCrA/</a> Annexed at page 175 of this notice and marked 'AZ' is a copy of this post.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
56.	Statement made by the Respondent in a post published to the Hanson Facebook on 4 June 2017 at 9:47am.	"We must stop radical Islam numbers from increasing here in Australia. Islamic immigration must end in Australia."	This post can be accessed via the following link; https://wwww.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/photos/a.127409370796717/625687487635567/
			Annexed at <b>page 176</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>BA</b> ' is a copy of this post.
57.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 7 June 2017 at 8:10pm.	"We need a Royal Commission into Islam & Islamism. Where does the political ideology start & the religion end? -PH".	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/872395233211719680
	·		Annexed at <b>page 177</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>BB</b> ' is a screenshot of this tweet.
58.	Statement made by the Respondent in a video published to the Hanson YouTube, and shared to the Hanson Twitter on 7 June 2017 at 8:10pm.	"As I have been calling for many, many years – remember in 2010 when I said I wouldn't sell my house to a Muslim – I could see the writing on the wall then. Surely we can learn from the mistakes of other countries around the world – what Islam has done to them. People who believe in the beliefs of what the Quran tells them. So what I will say to the Prime Minister and I will call for it again – we need a Royal Commission into Islam to determine that it is a political ideology and it is not purely a religion. It is incompatible with our culture, our way of life and our laws and I fear for future generations if we do not deal with it now. Stop further Muslim immigration especially from those radical countries in the Middle East."	The video, entitled 'Pauline Hanson Calls for a Royal Commission Into Islam,' in which the Respondent made these statements can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=S9N9zAdSfBA.  Annexed at page 178 of this notice and marked 'BC' is a document containing a link to this video.
59.	Statements made by the Respondent during an interview with Mark Latham on the show 'Mark Latham's Outsiders' on or about 6 July 2017 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent).	<ul> <li>(a) "We are multi-racial, but if we are going to have to live in a harmonious country all treated equally, get rid of this multiculturalism "B.S." and say we are Australians".</li> <li>(b) "Say you are Australian, be proud of it, if not go back to where you came from."</li> </ul>	Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is available on the YouTube video entitled 'Mark Latham's Outsiders: Interview with Pauline Hanson & More' which was published by the YouTube account 'Rebel News' on 6 July 2017 and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1Xy_on8Dpgo.
			Annexed at <b>page 179</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>BD</b> ' is a

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
			document containing a link to this video.
60.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet uploaded to the Hanson Twitter on 21 August 2017 at 12:01pm.	"Can the Greens please explain who was responsible for all plots & successful terror attacks that occurred before I wore a burqa? -PH #auspol".	This statement no longer appears to be available on the Hanson Twitter.  The Respondent is credited as making this statement in a journal article entitled 'The Burqa Ban, Islamophobia, and the Effects of Racial "Othering" in Australian Political Discourses', authored by Benafsha Askarazai and published in the Australian Journal of Politics and History, Volume 68, number 2, 2022 (at page 239) (sourced from Wiley Online Library).  Annexed at pages 180-203 of this notice and marked 'BE' is a copy of this journal article.
61.	Statements made by the Respondent during about 2017 (the precise date or dates is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	(a) "Why aren't the Muslims taking them? Can't you see the problems that's going to happen in Australia? You better be prepared, because a lot of people are going to suffer if we open the floodgates to lot them in. We have never had such problems as with the Muslims."  (b) "The Syrian refugees coming here—are they lois colls? hey dostroy their passports, some have criminal records, 90% don't have their papers. Why? Are they jihadists?"  (c) "With Muslims you have a lot of people who are extremists and they hate us westerners with a vengeance. It's been filmed on the streets in Sydney, the hate for us. They were out colebrating after 9/11. Do you feel safe in this country?"	The Respondent is credited as making those statements in an article entitled 'Backstage with Pauline Hanson: a cocktail of righteous patriotism, vitriol and fear', which was published by The Guardian en 27 August 2017 2018 at 8:41am, and which contains an edited extract from the book entitled 'Please Explain, The Rise, Fall and Rise Again of Pauline Hanson,' authored by Anna Broinewski and published on 28 August 2017. This article can be accessed via the following link; https://www.thoguardian.com/australianews/2017/aug/27/backstagewith pauline hanson a cocktail of righteous patriotism vitriol and fear-

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		(d) "With their belief to kill those who are nonbelievers, do you honostly fool that you can trust overy Muslim out there?"	Annexed at pages 204-208 of this notice and marked 'BF is a copy of this article.
		(e) When speaking on a Muslim weman who is not wearing a burga "I'll compliment her on the fact that I don't find her confronting, which is what Australians want, so let's get rid of the burga."	
		(f) "With the nose I've got, I could make an Aboriginal claim."	
62.	Statement made by the Respondent to Senator Sarah Hanson-Young during a television interview with the television program entitled 'Sunrise' which was broadcast by Seven Network on or about 28 August 2017 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent).	[When speaking on foreign immigration]:  "We are taken as mugs round the world. They come out here. Peddle their drugs. Commit their crimes. And yet we still put up with it."	The Respondent appeared at the interview virtually from Scenic Rim, Queensland. Video footage of the Respondent making this statement has been reproduced in the video entitled 'Pauline Hanson & Sarah Hanson-Young on Sunrise' which was published to the Hanson Facebook on 28 August 2017, and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ja5ulvTrz_U">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ja5ulvTrz_U</a> .  Annexed at page 209 of this notice and marked 'BG' is a document containing a link to this video.
63.	Statement made by the Respondent during an interview on a radio show entitled the 'Chris Smith Show' which was broadcast by the radio station 2GB on or about 29 August 2017 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent).	"And I do believe that, what I've heard is, there are women getting paid to wear the burqa."	An audio recording of the Respondent making this statement is contained in a video 'entitled 'Pauline Hanson hits out against burqas on the Chris Smith Show' which is embedded in an article entitled 'Women are paid to wear the burqa': Pauline Hanson's outrageous claims after Swiss Muslim academic backs her stance that the head covering is NOT religious', co-authored by Stephen Johnson and Kate Darvall, and published by Daily Mail Australia on 29 August 2017-at 19:19pm.  The video can be accessed via the following link; https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-4832142/Pauline-

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
			Hanson-says-women-paid-wear-burqa.html.  Annexed at page 210 of this notice and marked 'BH' is a document containing a link to this video.
64.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet which was published to the Hanson Twitter on 6 September 2017 at 9:49am.	"After polls showed majority support for my actions Nationals have followed my lead & will vote on banning the oppressive burqaPH #auspol."	This tweet can be accessed vi a the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/905216304780423168  Annexed at page 211 of this notice and marked 'BI' is a copy of this tweet.
65.	Exchange between the Respondent and Leila McKinnnon (a journalist) during an interview which was broadcast on the television program entitled 'A Current Affair' by Nine Network on or about 26 March 2018 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent).	[When speaking about the suburb of Lakemba, New South Wales]:  Journalist: "What worries you about communities like that?"  The Respondent: "Because there are communities here, people here, who have no intention of assimilating into our society. Aussies have been forced out of this area"  Journalist: "But these people are Australians"  The Respondent: "Well a lot of people don't choose to actually assimilate into the Australian way of society. They don't want to speak the language. You know, these people don't want to be part of Australia. They have just taken a chunk of it and they have moved from their own country bringing it out here. That is a concern."	Video footage of the Respondent making the statements referred to in the preceding paragraph has been reproduced in a video entitled 'Pauline Hanson walks the streets of Lakemba with A Current Affair' which was published to the Hanson Facebook on 26 March 2018, and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=747170795487235">https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=747170795487235</a> .  Annexed at page 212 of this notice and marked 'BJ' is a document containing a link to this video.
66.	Statements made by the Respondent to Leila McKinnnon (a journalist) during an interview which was broadcast on the	[When speaking on the burqa]:  "It is a horrible thing. Terrible. It is dreadfulYou feel so claustrophobic in it and it is so unnatural to me They are being forced to wear it."	Video footage of the Respondent making the statements referred to in the preceding paragraph has been reproduced in a video entitled 'Pauline Hanson walks the

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
	television program entitled 'A Current Affair' by Nine Network on or about 26 March 2018 (the precise date is unknown by the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent).	[When speaking on women who choose to wear the burqa]:  "Find another country that suits you then. Go and wear it in another country."	streets of Lakemba with A Current Affair' which was published to the Hanson Facebook on 26 March 2018, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.facebook.com/wat ch/?v=747170795487235.  A document containing the link to this video is included at pages 212 of 'BJ'.
67.	Statements made by the Respondent in a book entitled 'Pauline In Her Own Words,' which she is credited as co-authoring with Tom Ravlic (In Her Own Words Book) on or about 13 April 2018.	(a) "The majority of Aboriginals do not want handouts because they realise that the welfare is killing them" (at page 17). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the House of Representatives of the Parliament of Australia on 10 September 1996.	Annexed at pages 213-227 of this notice and marked 'BK' are copies of the pages of the In Her Own Words Book referred to in this paragraph.  Attribution  The Respondent is credited as co-authoring the In Her Own
	2018.	(b) "I believe we are in danger of being swamped by Asians They have their own culture and religion, form ghettos and do not assimilate" (at page 19). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the House of Representatives of the Parliament of Australia on 10 September 1996.	Words Book with Tom Ravlic (see pages 214-215 of this notice).  The Respondent is credited as owning the copyright in the In Her Own Words Book with Tom Ravlic (see page 215 of this notice).  The Respondent's photograph
		(c) "A truly multicultural society can never be strong and united. United States President Bill Clinton pointed out when he was in Australia that the world is littered with the bodies of people killed in failed and tragic attempts at multiculturalism" (at page 25). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the House of Representatives of the Parliament of Australia on 2 December 1996.	is depicted on the cover of the In Her Own Words Book (see page 213 of this notice).  The Respondent engaged in a marketing campaign in relation to the sale of the In Her Own Words Book.  Endorsement  The Respondent has publicly endorsed the In Her Own Words Book.
		(d) "I believe we are in danger of being swamped by Muslims who bear a culture and ideology that is incompatible with our own" (at page 57). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2016.	On about 27 March 2018 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent), the Respondent, when speaking on The In Her Own Words Book, made

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		(e) If you are not prepared to become Australian and give this country your undivided loyalty, obey our laws, respect our culture and way of life, then I suggest you go back where you came from. If it would be any help, I will take you to the airport and wave goodbye with sincere best wishes" (at page 57). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2016.	the following statement; "People should understand what I stand for. What I want to achieve. And the only way you can do that is to read the book, understand what I stand for and why I make the decisions that I do and the policies that I support." Video footage of the Respondent making this statement was uploaded to the Facebook account 'Sunrise' on 27 March 2018
		(f) "I call for stopping further Muslim immigration and banning the burqa as they have done in many countries around the world In addition, no more mosques and schools should be built and those that already exist should be	https://www.facebook.com/ Sunrise/videos/1015531934 3180887/. A document containing the link to this video is included at page 228 of this notice and
		(g) "Radicalisation is happening on our streets, in our suburbs and mosques. Yet, our leaders continue to tell us to be tolerant and embrace the good Muslims. But how should we tell the difference? There is no sign saying 'good Muslim' or 'bad Muslim'. How many lives will be lost or destroyed trying to determine who is good and who is bad?" (at page 58). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2016.	
	link The tell t (at p	(h) "There is no doubt that there is a link between terrorism and Islam. The terrorists tell us that. Terrorists tell us they are trained in mosques" (at page 128). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 28 March 2017.	
		(i) "There is no place in Australia for migrants who want to come here and change the foundation stones of our way of life. My message to those who want to live under sharia law is: migrate to an Islamic country, but don't come here to Australia" (at page 145). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 17 August 2018.	
		(j) "If we do not draw a line in the sand against immigration from Islamic countries, the influence of Muslims in this country will continue to grow and Australia will continue down the path of Islamisation. We need to learn from other countries. We need to ban further Islamic immigration for at least five years, so that we can have the debate on the impact of Islam on our country before it is too late" (at page 145). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 17 August 2018.	
		(k) "Let me also add that I, like many other Australians, believe that the burqa and niqab are a form of oppression and control of women. I want these Islamic full-face coverings and other full-face coverings banned in all places where Commonwealth law applies. I am not alone, because the Nationals, at their conference this weekend, will vote on the very same issue" (at page 147). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 6 September 2017.	
		(I) "Senator Brandis, the burqa is not a religious requirement, but it is a shorthand for radical Islam through its oppression of women and	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		association with communities which desire our law to be replaced by sharia law. Many women are silently suffering by being forced to wear the burqa. The burqa condemns many women to be perpetual minors, obedient to their male guardians. It is these women and their children who are most at risk of genital mutilation. Other women wear the burqa as a political statement, a form of defiance against a country which has given them freedom from the oppression experienced in other countries. The court of public opinion has judged you and found you wanting because you defended the most powerful symbol of radical Islam here in the heart of Australia's democracy" (at page 148). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 6 September 2017.	
		(m) "It was only a matter of weeks ago that I actually entered the chamber wearing a burqa, and it was basically to say, 'This is not the place to wear full face coverings, in this chamber" (at page 151). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2017.	
		(n) When speaking on the burqa, 'That's basically what it is saying: 'These men can't control themselves, so you need to cover yourself up so that you are not tempting these men" (at page 151). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2017.	
		(o) "Saudi Arabia do. They like to control the women and they like to tell the women what to do. Women can't even go out of their house and they can't even leave their premises without having a male	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		with them, even a male child. So they are total controlled' (at page 151). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2017.	
		(p) When speaking on the burqa, "This is why I hear so many people say, 'We don't go to certain areas now,' specially in Sydney. If you look around Lakemba and Bankstown, these areas are no longer Australian. They don't know the person they are walking past in the street, This is so un-Australian and it has grown more and more" (at page 152). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2017.	
		(q) "The fact is there are women being paid to wear the burqa. There are people who are pushing their own agenda, their own political ideology, which is Islam. And they're using our laws against us" (at page 152). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2017.	
		(r) "When I walked into this chamber here in the burqa, the number of people who got a jolt from it – and they said, 'Oh it's terrible.' They didn't like it, and that's the fact of the matter" (at page 152). This statement has been reproduced from a speech that the Respondent gave to the Senate of the Parliament of Australia on 14 September 2017.	
68.	Statement made by the Respondent in a post published to the Hanson Facebook on 19 May 2018 at 11:02am.	"I caught up with Imam Tawhidi who continues to expose radical Islam and the threats it has on Australia's future. In this short video highlight, he tells me how some radical Muslims are having multiple wives and countless children, while ripping off Australia's welfare system."	This post can be accessed via the following link; https://wwww.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/imam-tawhidisays-some-australian-muslims-are-paying-off-homes-with-welfare/770191803185134/

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
			Annexed at <b>page 229</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>BM</b> ' is a copy of this post.
69.	Statements made by the Respondent to Imam Tawhidi during an interview which took place on or about 19 May 2018 (the precise date is not known to the Applicant, but is known by the Respondent).	<ul> <li>(a) "I tell you another big problem that we have in Australia is the multiple wives that Muslim men have so they have4 wives and then they have all these children and then they are on our Centrelink payments so we are providing for them and he is sitting back and saying Australia is a beautiful country I can just relax and have all this money pouring in."</li> <li>[When speaking on 'Muslims' using Centrelink services]:</li> <li>(b) So they are coming here because we are the Treasure Island of the world. Just come down there and Australians are stupid we will keep paying you, have all these kids and we will pay you".</li> </ul>	The precise location of this interview is unknown to the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent.  Video footage of the Respondent making the statements referred to in the preceding paragraph has been reproduced in a video entitled 'Imam Tawhidi says some Australian Muslims are paying off homes with welfare' which was published to the Hanson Facebook on 19 May 2018, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/imam-tawhidi-says-some-australian-muslims-are-paying-off-homes-with-welfare/770191803185134/  Annexed at page 230 of this notice and marked 'BN' is a document containing a link to this video.
70.	Exchange between the Respondent and Imam Tawhidi during an interview which took place on or about 19 May 2018 (the precise date is not known to the Applicant, but is known by the Respondent).	Tawhidi: "Where are the Muslims going to go then?"  The Respondent: "Maybe New Zealand? Oh no I wouldn't do that to my mates."	The precise location of this interview is unknown to the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent. Video footage of the Respondent making the statements referred to in the preceding paragraph has been reproduced in a video entitled 'Imam Tawhidi says some Australian Muslims are paying off homes with welfare' which was published to the Hanson Facebook on 19 May 2018, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/imam-tawhidi-says-some-australian-muslims-are-paying-off-homes-with-welfare/770191803185134/

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source	
			A document containing a link to this video is included at page 231 and marked 'BN'.	
71.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 23 July 2018 at 9:43am.	"AFRICAN GANGS   It's not racist to name it for what it is."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1021179055066906624.	
			Annexed at <b>page 182</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>BO</b> ' is a screenshot of this tweet.	
72.	Statement made by the Respondent in a video published to the Hanson Twitter on 13 September 2018 at 8:57am.	"There are a lot of women who are forced to wear the burqa by their male counterpartsFree these women".	This video can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/Pauline HansonOz/status/1040011648 788885504.	
	6.57 am.		Annexed at <b>page 232</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>BP</b> ' is a document containing a link to this video.	
73.	3. Statements made by the Respondent during a press conference with a journalist from 2GB on or about 16 October 2018 2019 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	the Respondent during a press conference with a journalist from 2GB on	spondent a press cence with a ist from 2GB on  Senate acknowledge the deplorable rise of deplorable anti- rise of racism and attacks on western civilisation and also it is ok	The precise location in which these statements were made is unknown to the Applicant, but is known to the Respondent.
		(b) "The most demonised person in this country is the white male."	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video entitled 'Government withdraws support for "its okay to be white" motion' which was published to the Hanson YouTube on 16 October 2018, and can be accessed via the following	
		(c) "People have the right to be proud of their cultural background whether they are black, white or brindle."	link; https://www.youtube.com/ watch?v=- XUIgB0hK_A&ab_channel=Pa ulineHanson%27sPleaseExpla in.	
			Annexed at <b>page 233</b> of this notice and marked ' <b>BQ</b> ' is a document containing a link to this video.	

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
74.	Statement made by the Respondent in an interview on television program entitled 'Paul Murray Live' which was broadcast by Sky News on or about 17 October 2018 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"It is OK to be white".	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video entitled 'IT'S OKAY TO BE WHITE   Pauline Hanson on Paul Murray Live' which was published to the Hanson YouTube on 17 October 2018, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7Uq2WOm6ekw&ab_channel=PaulineHanson%27sPleaseExplain.  Annexed at page 234 of this notice and marked 'BR' is a document containing a link to this video.
75.	Statement made by the Respondent in an interview with Karl Stefanovic on the television program entitled 'Today' which was broadcast by the Nine Network on or about 17 October 2018 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"Let's take it word for word. What I said is that the deplorable anti-rise of racism to the whites, white society plus also about protecting western civilisation and it's ok to be white. If I've got up and said on the floor of parliament that it's ok to be black, there wouldn't have been one word about it."	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video entitled 'WHITE OR WRONG?   Pauline Hanson on the Today Show' which was published to the Hanson YouTube on 17 October 2018, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watc h?v=t_AUSAtL7sA&ab_chann el=PaulineHanson%27sPlease Explain  Annexed at page 235 of this
			notice and marked 'BS' is a document containing a link to this video.
76.	Statement made by the Respondent in a tweet published to the Hanson Twitter on 25 March 2020 at 2:01pm.	"CHINA MUST BE HELD ACCOUNTABLE FOR THE CORONAVIRUS PANDEMIC China must be called out and any attempts to attack or criticise people for referring to COVID19 as a "Chinese virus" should be pushed back on."	This tweet can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1242647808668094465  Annexed at page 236 of this notice and marked 'BT' is a screenshot of this tweet.
77.	Statement made by the Respondent in an interview with Chris Kenny on the television program entitled, 'The Kenny Report' which was broadcast by Sky	"This has happened before with all the animals that they have in the wet markets and that's where it actually started because their hygiene is not to the standard that we are".	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video which was published to the Hanson Twitter on 25 March 2020-2021 at 2:01pm, and can be accessed via the following link;

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
	News on or about 25 March 2021 2020 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).		https://twitter.com/PaulineHans onOz/status/12426478086680 94465.  Annexed at page 237 of this notice and marked 'BU' is a document containing a link to this video.
78.	Statement made by the Respondent in a post which was published to the Hanson Facebook on 10 July 2020 at 5:19pm.	"The pandemic has revealed that the failure to assimilate into Australian culture and learn English can indirectly be deadly. Governments of all persuasions are guilty of being soft on promoting assimilation and the need for English language proficiency, for the benefit of the individual and society as a whole. Many who come to Australia are happy to enjoy the good things – our safety and stability, our friendly way of life, our relatively good government services, our generous welfare support – but then believe it's acceptable to reject the culture and common language of their adoptive nation, and we now see the consequences."	This post can be accessed via the following link; https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/photos/multiculturalism-has-come-back-to-bite-us-during-pandemici-love-australia-i-will/1325795194291456/  Annexed at page 238 of this notice and marked 'BV' is a copy of this post.
79.	Statement made by the Respondent in a post which was published to the Hanson Facebook on 6 April 2021 at 10:25am.	"AUSTRALIA MUST BECOME MORE SELF SUFFICIENT Self-sufficiency and self-reliance are the best defences Australia has against the growing aggression of the Chinese Communist Party."	This post can be accessed via the following link; https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376  Annexed at page 239 of this notice and marked 'BW' is a copy of this post.
80.	Statement made by the Respondent in an interview with Paul Murray on the television program entitled 'Paul Murray Live' which was broadcast by Sky News on or about 6	"Countries around the world will not want to go up against China. They are nothing but liars, cheats, they can't even tell you the truth about what happened with the Coronavirus. They are corrupt and they buy in their influence with their tentacles all around the world."	Video footage of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video which was published to the Hanson Facebook on 6 April 2021, and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why">https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why</a>

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
	April 2021 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).		-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/.  Annexed at page 240 of this notice and marked 'BX' is a document containing a link to this video.
81.	1. Statements made by the Respondent in a media release entitled 'Poor English No Excuse For COVID Cock-Up' which was published to the website https://www.senatorha	(a) "What's the bet none of these Iraqi immigrants were students of the Adult Migrant English Program provided free by the Australian taxpayer?"  (b) "If an immigrant's English isn't	This media release can be accessed via the following link; https://www.senatorhanson.com.au/2021/07/19/poorenglish-no-excuse-for-covid-cock-up/  Annexed at pages 241-243 of this notice and marked 'BY' is
	nson.com.au/ (Hanson Website) on 19 July 2021.	good enough for them to follow simple instructions to isolate until their COVID test results come in, how can we expect them to be able to integrate into our society and economy so they can contribute?"	a copy of this media release.
82.	Statement made by the Respondent in a media release entitled 'Calls To Open Borders Following Afghanistan Collapse Must Be Resisted' which was published to the Hanson Website on 17 August 2021.	"As Afghanistan descends into chaos under the Taliban, Australia doesn't have the resources to properly vet anyone to ensure we're not letting terrorists into our community."	This media release can be accessed via the following link; https://www.senatorhanson.com.au/2021/08/17/calls-to-open-borders-following-afghanistan-collapse-must-beresisted/  Annexed at pages 244-246 of this notice and marked 'BZ' is a copy of this media release.
83.	Statements made by the Respondent in a speech she gave at the Adelaide Convention Centre on or about 23 June 2023 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	(a) "What about the stolen generation of the convicts that were forced out here or the children that were taken away during the Second World War from England, you know people have faced atrocities over the years but this guilt trip has to stop if we are going to be strong and united".	Video footage of the Respondent making these statements is reproduced in a video entitled 'Pauline Hanson gives her views on the Voice to Parliament – Adelaide Event' which was published to the Hanson YouTube on 4 July 2023, and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Fmhp_kqpl">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Fmhp_kqpl</a>
		(b) "And they (Indigenous Australians) say they haven't been recognised, we have now the Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander flags flying in the Parliament. We never had that, we haven't been asked as a country do we accept that. There is	FE.  Annexed at page 247 of this notice and marked 'CA' is a document containing a link to this video.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		welcome to country message every morning, it used to be the prayers first and they've reversed that. When I'm in the Parliament and that happens I turn my back".	
84.	Statement made by the Respondent in radio interview with the radio station 1206 2CC in Canberra in about June 2023 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"I had a, I'll call her a true Black – but beautiful – woman (in my office)."	This statement is attributed to the Respondent in an article entitled 'Linda Burney slams Pauline Hanson's 'insulting' remark as reflection of 'No' campaign' which was authored by James Robertson and published by The New Daily on 5 July 2023 at 10:00pm (updated on 6 July 2023 at 8:23am), and can be accessed via the link; <a href="https://thenewdaily.com.au/news/politics/2023/07/05/linda-burney-pauline-hanson/">https://thenewdaily.com.au/news/politics/2023/07/05/linda-burney-pauline-hanson/</a> .  Annexed at pages 248-252 of this notice and marked 'CB' is a copy of this article.
85.	Exchange between the Respondent and Chris Kenny during an interview on the television program 'Chris Kenny Tonight' which was broadcast by Sky News on or about 5 July 2023 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	[When shown footage of Linda Burney criticising the Respondent for the comment referred to in the preceding paragraph]:  Chris Kenny: "Linda Burney there, the Minister for Australians. Does she have a point Pauline or was it just a slip of the tongue from you?"  The Respondent: "No she doesn't because you know what I put up a private Member's bill on the floor of parliament to actually address um fraud identity with people claiming to be aboriginals and getting millions of dollars in payments of taxpayers' dollars and the whole fact is you know guess what they stopped me from introducing it on the floor of parliament. They know this goes on they don't want to address it. They're not acknowledging that it doesn't happen and this True Black you know what she came to see me after I was elected in 2016 she said and she lives up in the cape and she said Pauline we don't get any land the native title land"	Video footage of the Respondent having this exchange is reproduced in a video which was uploaded to the Hanson Twitter on 5 July 2023 at 8:22pm, and can be accessed via the following link; https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1676734509939838977.  Annexed at page 253 of this notice and marked 'CC' is a document containing a link to this video.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		Chris Kenny: "Isn't it insulting to most aboriginal people if you refer to some of them as True Blacks?"  The Respondent: "Well they are true black and I tell you what I'm sick of these people getting out there and claiming aboriginality, they look as white as what I do and there's a 'smidgeon' of aboriginality because there is no definition, true definition to aboriginality and the taxpayers have had a gutful of it."	
86.	Statements made by the Respondent in a post published to the Hanson Facebook on 6 July 2023 at 9:24am.	<ul> <li>(a) "The hypocrisy is breath-taking considering the division Labor's referendum is creating – and implying criticism of the media for not reporting negatively on a radio comment I made about meeting a 'true black' Australian."</li> <li>(b) "It's one of the reasons I've tried to legislate a more objective definition of an indigenous Australian: to prevent people from falsely claiming indigenous heritage for personal financial gain. True indigenous Australians keep telling me something has to be done about identity fraud in this space."</li> </ul>	This post can be accessed via the following link; https://fb.watch/IDISxBvw2Y/ Annexed at page 254 of this notice and marked 'CD' is a copy of this post.
87.	Statement made by the Respondent during a radio interview with Chris O'Keefe on the radio show '2GB Drive with Chris O'Keefe' which was broadcast on 2GB Sydney on or about 19 July 2023 (the precise date is unknown to the Applicant but is known to the Respondent).	"Do not keep allowing foreign investment, you got the Chinese, the Vietnamese, the Indians buying property right across Australia. Even our agricultural land should not be bought up by foreign investors to go from paddock to plate straight to their own country. They have tax write offs, they don't pay the proper tax in this own country, we should be growing our own food in our own country, control over our own land, not foreigners."	An audio recording of the Respondent making this statement is reproduced in a video published on the 2GB website, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.2gb.com/it-was-the-australian-%EF%BB%BFdream-paul-hanson-wants-an-end-to-foreign-property-ownership/.  Annexed at page 255 of this notice and marked 'CE' is a document containing a link to this video.
88.	Statements published in an episode entitled 'Captain Planet   Pauline Hanson's Please Explain' of the animation series	(a) "We're going to need some batteries. Come on captain planet, to the lithium mines in the Congo. We're going to need some more black child slaves" (stated by the character 'Adam Bandt').	The video was published on the Hanson YouTube on 28 April 2023, and can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KtseUgPt9u8&list=P

No. Description	on Co	onduct	Particulars/source
'Please Ex created by Studios, wh available o Hanson Yo (Animation	Stepmates hich is n the buTube	b) "Yes, of course they're black, its called being progressive" (stated by the character 'Adam Bandt').	LAxn3qhG_qL8mplKpsHMbBn YICCgs9Rgk&index=17.  Annexed at page 256 of this notice and marked 'CF' is a document containing a link to this video.  Attribution  The Respondent was involved in the commissioning of, and has publicly endorsed, the Animation Series.  The Respondent voices the character 'Pauline Hanson' in the Animation Series.  Endorsement  The Respondent has republished episodes of the Animation Series on the Hanson Twitter, the Hanson Facebook, the Instagram account 'senatorpaulinehanson' (Hanson Instagram) and the TikTok account 'paulinehansononenation' (Hanson TikTok). The Hanson Twitter, Hanson Facebook, Hanson Instagram and Hanson TikTok which each contain the following authorisation "Authorised by P Hanson, Pauline Hanson's One Nation, Brisbane."  The Respondent has publicly endorsed the Animation series.2

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> See for example the article entitled 'People 'absolutely love' Pauline Hanson's Please Explain', which was published by Sky News on 9 February 2023 at 10:59pm, and can be accessed via the following link; <a href="https://www.skynews.com.au/opinion/chris-kenny/people-absolutely-love-pauline-hansons-please-explain/video/5e844ea4bed8b6ea193ded9bee29e047">https://www.skynews.com.au/opinion/chris-kenny/people-absolutely-love-pauline-hansons-please-explain/video/5e844ea4bed8b6ea193ded9bee29e047</a>, in which the Respondent is credited as stating '"We had people pulling me up – when are you bringing back the cartoons – I absolutely love them, and I was constantly asked that all the time... So we've put our heads together and we've come up with this fundraiser and it means buying a bottle of rum, and it's going to fund it for the cartoons, hopefully for the next year or two." Annexed at pages 257-258 of this notice and marked 'CG' is a copy of this article.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
89.	Statements published in an episode entitled 'Woke Cinema   Pauline Hanson's Please Explain' of the Animation Series which was published on the Hanson YouTube on 26 April May 2023.	"How about a burqa? Muslim Aboriginal, that's diversity points," (stated by the character 'Adam Bandt').	This episode can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l6HksgPYSTE&list=PLAxn3qhG_qL8mplKpsHMbBnYlCCgs9Rgk&index=14.  Annexed at page 259 of this notice and marked 'CH' is a document containing a link to this video.  Attribution  See particulars provided at row 88 above.  Endorsement  See particulars provided at row 88 above.
90.	Statements published in an episode entitled 'Censorship   Pauline Hanon's Please Explain' of the Animation Series which was published on the Hanson YouTube on 21 July 2023.	"And they say that COVID was leaked out of our rabid Wuhan, crazy!" [laughter] (stated by the character Xi Jinping).	This episode can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cVNAuSSAgTk&list=PLAxn3qhG_qL8mplKpsHMbBnYICCgs9Rgk&index=5  Annexed at page 260 of this notice and marked 'Cl' is a document containing a link to this video.  Attribution  See particulars provided at row 88 above.  Endorsement  See particulars provided at row 88 above.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
91.	Statements published in an episode entitled 'Referendum   Pauline Hanson's Please Explain' of the Animation Series which was published on the Hanson YouTube on 27 28 July 2023.	Thomas Mayo (depiction): "This isn't about an advisory panel this is about Makarrata".  Anthony Albanese (depiction): "Ah yeah, Makarrata, that means coming together in peace and harmony and stuff doesn't it".  Thomas Mayo (depiction): "No it means to stab someone in the thigh with a spear".	This episode can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9bXJeAPPk_4&list=PLAxn3qhG_qL8mplKpsHMbBnYICCgs9Rgk&index=5&ab_channel=PaulineHanson%27sPleaseExplain.  Annexed at page 261 of this notice and marked 'CJ' is a document containing a link to this video.  Attribution  See particulars provided at row 88 above.  Endorsement  See particulars provided at row 88 above.
92.	Statements published in an episode entitled 'REPLAY   Please Explain Box tickers' of the Animation Series which was published on the Hanson YouTube on 18 August 2023.	<ul> <li>(a) "Exactly, everyone is identifying as aboriginal now, come on you've gotta help us genuine black fellas out" (stated by the character 'Bob Katter').</li> <li>(b) "All you white fellas look the same to me. Come on in and shake a leg, we're having a corrobboree" (stated by the character 'Anthony Albanese,' wearing body paint).</li> <li>(c) "Because they can Peter, all they need to do is tick a box and sign a stat dec" (stated by the character 'Pauline Hanson,' voiced by the Respondent when speaking on the process to claim 'benefits' that are made available to indigenous people).</li> <li>(d) "Hey, stop pretending to be aboriginals. You're taking away funding and opportunities and funding from people who are genuinely in need" (stated by the character 'Pauline Hanson'), voiced by the Respondent.</li> </ul>	This episode can be accessed via the following link; https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FR4CxuoyUnk.  Annexed at page 262 of this notice and marked 'CK' is a document containing a link to this video;  Attribution  See particulars provided at row 88 above.  Endorsement  See particulars provided at row 88 above.

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		(e) The following exchange between two characters.	
		Anthony Albanese (depiction): "I'm Alboriginal".	
		Peter Dutton (depiction): "Oh so you got some sort of DNA test or family tree or something".	
		Anthony Albanese (depiction): "Nope all you gotta do is tick a box".	
		(f) The following exchange between three characters.	
		Anthony Albanese (depiction): "Oh Jim, that painting is deadly".	
		Jim Chalmers (depiction): "Authentic indigenous art, only \$10,000".	
		Peter Dutton (depiction): "Hey no you can't do that".	
		Jim Chalmers (depiction): "Wadawurrung".	
		Peter Dutton (depiction): "There's a lot wrong with it".	
		Anthony Albanese (depiction): "No, no, Jimmy's a proud Wadawurrung man."	
93.	Statements made by the Respondent	[In relation to residents in public housing in Victoria during COVID lockdown]:	Video footage of the Respondent making these
	during a televised interview with journalist Ally Langdon on 'Today', broadcast on Channel 9 on 6 July 2020.	(a) "A lot of these people are from non-English speaking back grounds, probably English is their second language who haven't adhered to the rules of social distancing. They all used a lot of the same laundry".	statements is embedded in an article published by Ben Graham, News.com.au on 6 July 2020, and which can be accessed via the following link: <a href="https://www.news.com.au/entertainment/tv/morning-shows/drug-addicts-pauline-hanson-blasts-melbourne-">https://www.news.com.au/entertainment/tv/morning-shows/drug-addicts-pauline-hanson-blasts-melbourne-</a>
		(b) "You know, these people, I saw them taking a truck load of food to them, all the rest of it, if they are from war torn countries, which some of these people are, they	tower-residents-for-not-learning-english/news-story/f0e4e53ce6851698382d1 f99ed29b171.
		know what it is like to be in tough conditions".	A document containing a link to this article and video is annexed to this notice at <b>page 263</b> and marked <b>'CL'</b> .

No.	Description	Conduct	Particulars/source
		(c) "We don't want the Victorians up here in Queensland as our premier has said. Until they clean this up, what do you think is going to happen to those people that can't go back to their jobs, who have actually been isolated themselves, who went this isn't one area that's being isolated, we have got a lot of Victoria that is being isolated because these people, who cannot speak English, don't know what the hell to do."	
		[On the topic of whether authorities could have done better in reaching out to tower residents in their native language]:  (d) "Why should we? Why should we put everything out in someone else's language when you come to Australia," she said. "We should not be putting out literature in their own language. Learn to speak English when you come here to this country. That's a big problem that we have in Australia."	

Date: 3 October 2023 46 February 2024 12 March 2024

Signed by Michael Bradley Solicitor for the Applicant

## The Queensland

IPSWICH

Oh what a

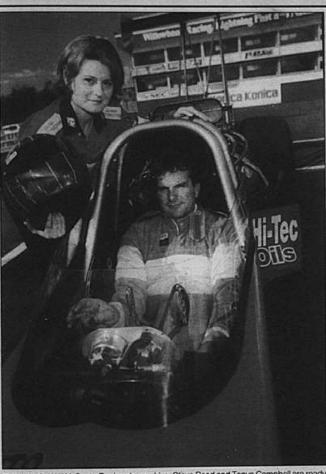
Week in review, page 16

Saturday, June 8, 1996

What Hanson really thinks week it was!

Weekend Review, page 13





RACING AWAY: Santo Rapisarda car driver Steve Read and Tanya Campbell are ready

#### Get set for Winternationals

MORE than 25,000 visitors are expected to head to Ipswich for this weekend's Winternationals at Willowbank Race-

Ipswich Mayor John Nugent said the Winternationals was one of the biggest events in the region. "The number of people who came last year brought so much into the area," Cr Nugent said.

"Hotels, motels and other businesses across the region were all booked solid." As well as the titles on offer, drivers

will compete for the honour of being the will compete for the nonour of being the first person in Australia to break the magic 300 mph (482 kph) barrier. Sydney driver Steve Read was the first racer to reach the 200 mph (321 kph)

mark and has recorded the fastest time in Australia at 298 mph (480 kph). More than 368 other racers will com-

pete in the three-day event.
Qualifying races started yesterday and
finals will be held tomorrow night. □ Editorial, page 14.

### Hanson says no o Asia

By SIMON KELLY
MEMBER for Oxley Pauline Hanson has
called for a stop to Asian immigration and
would be prepared to support a privateember's bill in Parliament placing restrictions on foreign investment.

During an interview this week to mark her first 100 days in office Ms Hanson gave

her first comments on a range of issues.

Ms Hanson said while unemployment was so high, immigration should be cut right back to a level equal to the number of

eople leaving the country. She said she would like to see Asian

immigration slowed down.
"I'd like to see a bit of a stop on the
Asian imm gration," Ms Hanson said.

'I think there's too many Asians coming into this country.

"You see, (former prime minister Paul)
Keating wanted us to be a part of Asia...
as far as I'm concerned, Australia is not
part of Asia, and I don't want to be a part

Queensland president of the Vietnamese Community of Australia Dr Cuong Bui said Ms Hanson did not have a good

enough understanding of the Asian com-munity and Australia's place in the world. "It all sounds very emotional to me," Dr Bui said. "She needs to find out more about the Asian community before she goes off saying these things.

"It's sad that she represents so many Asians in her area and still has these

Other statements Ms Hanson made on her first 100 days in office included:

- calling for a complete review of Austra-lia's welfare system and for interest payments on home mortgages to be
- payments on none mortgages to be made a tax-deduction; opposition to the partial sale of Telstra and support for an Australian Demo-crats alternative proposal to divert Telstra profits towards protecting the environment;
- placing a University of Queensland cam-pus in the centre of Ipswich to help
- shops and businesses;
   favouring more trade-based apprentice ships instead of current employment training programs such as LEAP and YUPI: and
- · opposition to any relaxation of laws relating to marijuana

Ms Hanson said she expected to deliver her first, or "maiden speech" to Parlia-ment in the two-week session which begins on June 17, but refused to give any further details.

She said negotiations were continuing with the Liberal Party over \$55,000 she claims is owed to her from this year's

Federal election campaign.
Publicly-funded monies are paid to candidates on the basis of how many votes they secure at an election.

In Ms Hanson's case the money was paid to the Liberal Party because when nominations officially closed, she had not been dis-endorsed by the Party and was listed on the ballot paper as a Liberal candidate. She stood at the election as an independent.

☐ Full Hanson interview, page 13.

#### Now In Stock!

Seagrass Mattirbo cents per square



Quality Furniture and Floor Coverings 160 Brisbane Street, Ipswich. Telephone 3281 1553.

#### **Annexure B**

#### The Sydney Morning Herald

Lifestyle Good Weekend

This was published 8 years ago

#### Pauline Hanson's bitter harvest

It's not just the nation that has been divided by this woman: upheavals and acrimony have characterised her family life as well. How has she inspired such loyalty and such loathing?

#### **David Leser**

Updated September 17, 2014 – 9.13am, first published August 28, 2014 – 10.36am

To celebrate Good Weekend's 30th anniversary, we have selected 30 of the magazine's best features of the past three decades. This article was originally published on November 30, 1996. For the full list, click here.

Pauline Hanson may be breaching the Racial Discrimination Act when she speaks, but she's definitely breaking the law when she drives. There was no catching her at 115 km per hour on the Cunningham Highway in Queensland one evening recently as we hurtled towards her farm at dusk, under a bank of clouds and a mob of black crows, past (no kidding) Goebels (sic) Road, and into the void of the bush.

Pauline Hanson thought it was a hoot, and her staffer-cum-domestic helper-cum-friend and fellow-traveller, Cheyenne MacLeod, said it was, for Hanson, a slow drive. "You should see her when she's really travelling," MacLeod said, laughing.

Pauline Hanson loves the rush of adrenaline. Her voice might quake in Federal Parliament, but in her heart there pumps the blood of a thrill-seeker. She lives close to the edge, in this case an hysterical environment which has spawned one of the most noisome racial debates this country has ever witnessed.

The stench has been all too well described. A politician refusing to represent her black constituents; adults and children of non-Caucasian background physically attacked, spat at, verbally abused or just simply made to feel like strangers in their own land; relations with our Asian-Pacific neighbours undermined; tourism and trade threatened; our reputation as an open, tolerant society defamed; and, perhaps most importantly, our sense of ourselves impoverished.

All blandishments and pleas to Hanson for commonsense or compassion have fallen on deaf ears. Her continual refrain has been that racism and bigotry are as old as the First Fleet; and that it is multiculturalism and generations of Aboriginal privilege which have created the divisions, not her. Far from being a racist, she says she is merely speaking for the silenced majority. Look at the polls and the flood of letters! What she ignores is that is not just what she has said - although that,

too, seems to have been based largely on fish-shop gossip and background briefings from her political Rasputin, John Pasquarelli - but the inflammatory way in which she has said it that has caused such a furore.

I have come, therefore, to Ipswich to try to understand the woman who has fired these muskets; a woman who has been both pilloried and lionised for her views, particularly on Aborigines and Asian immigration.

I have come to a working-class town that bears little resemblance to the cosmopolitan centres of Australia, a railway town of God and Rugby League worshippers that has been the butt of countless Brisbane jokes but which has thrown up over the years its local heroes such as Bill Hayden, Sir Llew Edwards, footballers Allan Langer and the Walters brothers and now, if you believe the same headlines, Pauline Hanson. A town where, unless you are talking about massive economic upheaval and unemployment, a lost generation of youth, fear of violence - yes, the fraying of an entire community - you are talking a foreign language.

To understand the formation of what has become a phenomenon is no easy task because while Pauline Hanson is a flamethrower on sensitive and complex issues of public policy, setting the country alight with her political credo, she is highly secretive about her private life. Broach it and you can virtually feel the daggers drawn.

"My private life is my private life," she says indignantly as we sit at her dining table.

"It's no-one else's business but my own. I am not having a public discussion on my private life. And that's it. End of story."



"If you're not an Australian citizen I don't believe you should be able to own property in this country." SCANNED FROM ORIGINAL GOOD WEEKEND STORY

There are a couple of risks in doing this story. First, there will be those who will argue that it further boosts the profile of a woman who should never have been given a forum in the first place; that, now when the dust is perhaps settling, we are continuing to turn, in the words of one commentator, a "misfit into a megastar".

The second risk is that in trying to examine Pauline Hanson's life, we end up on an excursion through the ugly, primal landscape of the Australian character where bigotry and racism have always played their part, but which a noble bipartisanship in recent decades has attempted to obviate. By re-visiting such tribal prejudices we're in danger of causing further offence at home and abroad.

And yet the dark phenomenology of "Hansonism" is here. She has not vaporised politically as some forecasters hoped. Media-driven though much of it might have been, she has been discussed passionately on trams, buses, in cafes, pubs, around dining tables, in local and State governments and, of course, in the national Parliament. An examination of her character and the issues she has raised, as well as a chronicling of how she ever got to this point, therefore demand our attention.

For those who wish this sordid saga had never been aired, spare a thought for the people in Hanson's private life, particularly her four children.

Her 13-year-old daughter from her second marriage has been subjected to kidnap threats and is now escorted to and from school. She is monitored closely by security officials. Hanson's eldest son, from her first marriage, with whom she hasn't spoken in nearly six years, lives literally in fear of his life. He works in a dangerous industry alongside Aborigines and people from mixed ethnic backgrounds. He waits for someone to learn who his mother is. Her second son refuses to speak to his mother.

There's also her eldest son's grandmother, Hanson's former mother-in-law, who almost single-handedly raised this son. She is an elderly woman who survived Dachau concentration camp and arrived in Australia with her three-year-old child (Hanson's first husband) after the war. She is petrified that Hanson wants to have her deported. You can see it in her trembling hands. When asked about this, Hanson declines to comment.

Then there's Hanson's second husband, Mark. He has been served with a Supreme Court writ by his former wife for having spoken to Brisbane's The Courier-Mail about their marriage. Understandably, he has declined to talk to Good Weekend.

Hanson, herself the subject of death threats, inspires fear (and adulation) not just in the wider community, but closer to home as well. The result is a grim sketch of domestic upheaval and unalloyed bitterness.

Ipswich, about 45 km south-west of Brisbane and the heart of Pauline Hanson's electorate, is an easy town to malign if you find stereotypes comforting. It's easy to concentrate on the grime and the earth removers and the roaring lorries instead of the palms and flowering jacarandas and level homes that sit on a rim overlooking the Bremer River. It's easy to focus on the racism and bigotry instead of the goodwill and moral rectitude which permeates the churches and charities. It's easy to see this as a town that turned on Labor instead of one that has always displayed mercurial voting habits. It's easy to see this as a provincial hub that has nothing to do with the sprawling metropolises, rather than everything to do with the sprawling t

In another incarnation the city might have become the capital of Queensland. Today it is the dumping ground for Brisbane's prisons and mental institutions, but also where a nationally recognised, multi-million dollar computerised library service called Global Info Links is situated and where a third Queensland University campus will soon go.

Still, the smart city concept is lost on many proud railway families who have watched with increasing dismay over the past decade and a half as the central pillars of economic life have toppled. Seventy per cent of the mines have closed, along with steel fabrication factories, wool scouring mills and railway workshops. Thousands of jobs have vanished.

In 1987 Reids, the biggest department store in town, burnt to the ground. Mark Hinchliffe, editor of Ipswich's local paper, The Queensland Times, describes it as a devastating blow to the city. "It was 120 years old," he said, "and it was the heart of the city. They were desperate times."

The 1980s were also times of significant social and demographic change with white Anglo-Saxon families being thrown into poverty and an increasing number of Aboriginal and migrant groups from countries like Vietnam, Taiwan and Tonga moving into the old housing commission areas that form part of Brisbane's western suburbs, the eastern extremity of Hanson's electorate.

Pauline Hanson, 42, is a third-generation Australian. Her father Jack Seccombe's parents were English migrants. Her mother Hannorah Webster's people came from Ireland. For 25 years Jack Seccombe was something of a local identity. He worked 106 hours a week running Jack's cafe, an all-purpose milk bar in Brisbane, which local legend would assert made the best hamburgers not just in Australia "but in the whole world". All seven children were raised with a strong work ethic they were expected to iron their uniforms, peel the onions, haul the potatoes, hang the gherkins and pickled onions in the windows ... Jack was the reserved, emotional one; Hannorah, the obdurate one who pulled her children into line.

Indeed, she is not a woman you'd want to cross. Hard-boiled and feisty, she displays the same angry defiance as her daughter, especially when it comes to defending her now-famous daughter or expounding on the virtues of old-fashioned discipline and child-rearing. "Now, Pauline brought up national service [in her maiden speech]," she says. "That came from me because Pauline was too young to know anything about national service."

Pauline Seccombe left school in Brisbane at the age of 15. Two years later she was married - to a European migrant, Graham Powkowski. Powkowski is not his real name. Although recently identified in a newspaper article, he has asked that his name not be used so that his mother and, particularly, his son can remain anonymous. He says now that his life became a nightmare from the moment he met Hanson. He claims she became pregnant and that her family applied enormous pressure on him to marry her. "I didn't want to marry her. She wasn't a person I was in love with. The only reason I got married was I thought it was the right thing to do, but I went through living hell because of that woman."

Shortly after the birth of their son, Simon (not his real name), the couple separated, just when she had become pregnant again with her second son, Steven. Graham Powkowski has never accepted that Steven is his son. Hanson has always insisted the opposite and urged him to have a DNA test to prove paternity. Powkowski declined, saying it would have still been inconclusive. "I believe I know who the father is," he told me. "When Steven was conceived she was seeing him. I have no doubts in the depth of my soul he is not my son. 54

Hanson has not spoken with Simon for nearly six years. He was effectively raised by his paternal grandmother, Ruby Powkowski, and to this day feels devastated by his sense of abandonment by his mother. He refuses to discuss her. She and Steven are also not on speaking terms, although their estrangement is more recent.

In her electoral office in Ipswich, where we met for the first time, Hanson rebuffed all questions on her two marriages but was prepared to castigate both these sons for not showing her sufficient respect. "Now, I've gone out of my way to look after the children ... because they are my responsibility and nobody else's," she said. "And when your children turn around and give you a kick ... you sort of think, what for? I've done nothing wrong." Why did they give you a kick? "Because they don't like what I have apparently told them [about not showing me enough respect]. I am not going to be used by anyone, even my own children, and expect to cop it." Hanson sees similarities between these two sons and Graham Powkowski. "Same sort of arrogant attitude," she has explained. "He's a very irresponsible person. And they're sort of. It's in the genes."

Hanson has been outspoken in support of family values and has criticised those who exploit the welfare system. Asked whether it was true - as Good Weekend has been told - that when she was receiving child endowments for all four children she declined to pass on the allocation for her first child, Hanson snaps: "I'm not going to answer that."

Hanson's second marriage in 1980 to Mark Hanson, a plumber on the Gold Coast, was no less acrimonious when it ended seven years after it began. He has told the The Courier-Mail that he, too, had felt pressured into marrying her because she was pregnant. "I feel I was blackmailed into it," he said.

Hanson has rejected this. She believes he is motivated by a vendetta because of her decision to leave him over what she says was his drinking problem.

Early in their marriage, life was more joyous. The wedding was followed by a honeymoon swing through South-East Asia. She hated it. "I have no intention of going there again," she has said.

Mark Hanson can plead special insight into his former wife's views on race. They were once partners in his plumbing business and included among their clients an Aboriginal organisation. She always referred to Aborigines as "black bastards", he has said. Hanson has denied this, saying: "Surely the fact that we did business with them demonstrates I am not a racist."

I flew to Brisbane in late October to try to meet Pauline Hanson on a day of typical pandemonium. Her name was on every news bulletin in the country and she could barely move without colliding with the media. On one front, the major political parties had just declared war (temporarily) against her and a bipartisan resolution condemning intolerance and racism was in the air. Indignation and outrage had gathered at home and, within a week, was to spill out of Asia.

On another front, Hanson was considering a move to the Senate or forming a separate political party. The polls were buoying her. Ultra-right-wing groups such as the League of Rights were singing her praises and an avalanche of congratulatory faxes, letters and phone calls were continuing to pour in. Four thousand copies of her incendiary maiden speech were on order.

She was impossible to get to. I'd left three messages seeking an interview. No response. I'd tried her switchboard dozens of times. The three lines to make in were jammed from morning till night.

The only option seemed to be to get to Ipswich.

When I finally arrived, it was to the sound of music. A song written by a local crooner was blaring from a tape deck in Hanson's office. It sounded like Slim Dusty gone up-tempo: Pauline, Pauline ... Ipswich worker's hero; Pauline, Pauline, Oxley's number one .... She's got little Johnny Howard and Beazley on the run, our fish and chip shop hero, to us she's number one ...

Hanson appeared cordial but wary. (She knows only too well now how journalists can twist things.) We shook hands. She was wearing a plum-coloured cotton suit and pink earrings. She looked composed but the quaver in her voice was a give-away. We began by talking about religion ("I'd call myself agnostic"); her parents and six siblings ("We're a close family. Do anything for each other but not in each other's pockets"); and her childhood. ("It's a part of your life that's finished with, gone ... but I sometimes feel I'd love to step back in time and go back to those days again.")

She seemed artless and vulnerable. She smiled rarely but said that was because when talking to the media she was terrified of being quoted out of context. She was astounded by the attention she'd received. "How many have songs written for them and flowers dropped off?" she said.

I asked who her best friend was. Ten seconds later she replied, "No, that's a hard one." Another 20 seconds and she ventured Cheyenne MacLeod or Barbara Hazelton, an aide to former National Party Senator John Stone and now Hanson's personal assistant. "I haven't had time to get a social life out there," she said. "For the past 10 years I've been too busy working 80 to 90 hours a week [in the fish shop]. And when I wasn't working it was like, look after the kids or clean the house or try and get some sleep."

We then hit the Arctic Circle of her two marriages and two elder children, so we moved to the warmer currents of her shop. I asked her how much she borrowed to buy the business. "I'm not telling you because it's private, too." Fair enough, although from what I can judge she is not living in Struggle Town. She has a property worth an estimated \$500,000 outside of Ipswich, an apartment in town and the shop, which is on the market. According to one newspaper report, she has assets valued at more than \$700,000.

We kept on moving, this time to Morrie Marsden, her former lover, campaign manager and nephew of the man who sold her the shop. "Where did you get his name from?" she asked. "Who've you been talking to?"

An ice-breaker was called for. I told her she seemed nervous and suggested continuing the interview over dinner or drinks. She said: "What I will do is invite you out to my place [tonight] and cook dinner there. You can meet my [two younger] kids [Adam and Lee]."

Pauline Hanson had never really shown much of an interest in - nor aptitude for - politics until the Labor mayor of Ipswich, Dave Underwood, was overthrown three years ago in a coup orchestrated by his fellow Labor aldermen. She had worked as a barmaid and, after her divorce, had bought what must now be the most famous fish and chip shop in the Southern Hemisphere. The shop was to become her political nursery. It was right in the middle of the fifth council division on Blackstone Road. Customers would come in, order their battered snapper, and gripe about the whole place going to the dogs. Hanson was all ears.

At the time she was going out with Rick Gluyas, **56** ex-policeman and close associate of Dave

Underwood. Gluyas was appalled by what the ALP machine had done to his friend. He wanted to run for council and he encouraged Hanson to do the same. They became part of a mini-revolution. At the 1994 council elections Ipswich tossed out a council of 10 Labor aldermen and one Independent and replaced them with 10 Independents and one Labor. Pauline Hanson was one of the Independents.

She wasn't given much time to distinguish herself before the then State Labor government decided, without consultation, to merge Ipswich council with its neighbouring Moreton shire. This forced an election two years early. When Hanson lost by 130 primary votes she became, according to Labor councillor Paul Tully, the shortest-serving council member in Ipswich since 1860. In her brief time on council she gave clues to her eventual tub-thumping on race. She opposed an Aboriginal kindergarten on the grounds that there were already enough kindergartens in the area.

While journalists covering council meetings thought her timid during those first public appearances, she was also revealing a short fuse, the kind that was to become a hallmark of her political persona. Paul Tully recalls a weekend "bonding" session with fellow councillors where they were asked to talk about themselves and their policies. All was going well until Hanson reportedly said: "I am Pauline Hanson and if I want anyone to know about me I will speak to them privately."

When everybody had recovered, the last councillor, Sue Wykes, declared she had taken over from Hanson as a barmaid at the local Booval bowling club. "Which proves old barmaids never die," Wykes said. "They go on to become city councillors."

"With that, Pauline Hanson stood up and left in a rage and we didn't see her till the next day," Tully says. "She was absolutely livid and disgusted that someone had exposed her as a former barmaid." Asked eventually about this in her parliamentary office, Hanson says, fuming: "That's their opinion. I didn't storm out of any meeting."

On August 2 last year, Hanson made her now historic decision to join the Liberal Party. Incredible as it may seem, three months after attending her first Liberal Party meeting she was preselected from a field of three to contest the seat of Oxley, the seat Bill Hayden had held for 27 years until his appointment as Governor-General in 1988. (The ALP's Les Scott was to hold it until this year.)

Steve Wilson, local Liberal heavyweight, staunch church-goer, fierce advocate of corporal and capital punishment, as well as opponent of homosexuals "and anyone else morally wanting", takes credit for choosing Hanson and cultivating her political ambitions. "She was a good bit of gear at the beginning of the race," he tells me. "She was a small businesswoman who worked hard, had her fair share of knocks and had a genuine concern for the people. A classic Liberal ... she was pick of the bunch." Her preselection speech was all about unemployment and the pain of working-class families.

Within a couple of months she was to become a dilemma for the party because of a bellicose letter she'd written to the local Queensland Times deriding Aborigines for their privileges. Phil Nickerson, the newspaper's chief of staff, tried to dissuade her from having it published. "It was the first time we had ever heard about her preoccupation with Aborigines," he told me.

The letter was published on January 6 but it was only five weeks later, on February 14, after an angry Paul Tully had written to the Queensland division of the Liberal Party and the Prime

Minister himself demanding action over Hanson's views, that she was dis-endorsed. The day after her election victory she caused an uproar when, in claiming victory, she disavowed her black constituents. Denying she was a racist, she said it was unfair that indigenous Australians were getting preferential treatment. She said she was fighting for the "white community, the immigrants, Italians, Greeks, whoever, it really doesn't matter - anyone apart from the Aboriginals and Torres Strait Islanders".

Hanson would have won the seat of Oxley whatever the Liberal Party had done, such was the disenchantment with Labor, even in its safest Queensland seat. But how she managed to garner the biggest swing against the government in the country - nearly 23 per cent on primary votes - takes a little more explaining.

According to David Hammill, State ALP member for Ipswich and a former minister in the Goss government, Hanson's stunning victory was aided and abetted by the publicity surrounding her dis-endorsement and the Liberal Party's failure to field another candidate. "She was still listed as a Liberal on the ballot papers," he told Good Weekend, "and local (National and Liberal party) activists were working for her on her campaign and in the polling booths handing out how-to-vote cards."

Morrie Marsden, her campaign manager, dismisses out of hand any suggestion that voters might have been confused about which party Hanson belonged to. "Look, with the amount of publicity she got everybody knew she wasn't standing as a Liberal candidate," he said. "The biggest thing she had going for her was her attitude. She has an attitude that you don't fail."

Hanson's attitude also allowed her to pass on her preferences to a neo-Nazi named Victor Robb. When asked about this, Hanson says she merely marked the ballot paper according to the order in which the candidates were placed. She was number one, Robb was number three. This, of course, seems naive at best, disingenuous at worst.

The maiden speech that rocked the nation has been picked over now probably more times than any other speech of its kind in Australian political history. So, too, have the explanations for how she ever managed to strike such resonant notes with her call for the abolition of multiculturalism and the Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Commission, ATSIC; her denunciation of so-called Aboriginal privileges and her warning that Australia was in danger of being swamped by Asians.

Despite her and her family's claims that she has been grossly misrepresented by the media, it is quite clear from all that she says she has migrants, particularly Asians, and Aborigines clearly in her sights. So, too, has her political adviser, John Pasquarelli.

Her distortion of facts, her reliance on hearsay, her savage and emotional denunciations and oversimplification of complex issues have been glaring.

"I am fed up to the back teeth with the inequalities that are being promoted by the Government and paid for by the taxpayer under the assumption that Aboriginals are the most disadvantaged people in Australia," she told the House of Representatives on September 10. "[I] challenge anyone to tell me how Aboriginals are disadvantaged when they can obtain three and five per cent housing loans denied to non-Aboriginals."

She said nothing about the historical and social calamities that have befallen Aboriginal people nothing about their higher infant mortality rate, shorter adult life expectancy, endemic

unemployment, dramatically higher rates of incarceration, disease or poverty. She said nothing about the fact that there would be few Aborigines in Australia today whose parents, grandparents or great-grandparents were not murdered, imprisoned, starved, forcibly removed from traditional lands or wrenched from their mothers and fathers by Europeans.

"I believe we are in danger of being swamped by Asians. Between 1984 and 1995, 40 per cent of all migrants coming into this country were of Asian origin. They have their own culture and religion, form ghettos and do not assimilate."

"Totally without foundation," retorts Dr Stephen FitzGerald, former Australian ambassador to China and chairman of the 1988 committee that advised the Federal Government on Australia's immigration policies. "They don't form ghettos any more than people from Europe did or, in earlier stages of immigration, people from Ireland did. What happens is that in the first stage of immigration people concentrate in a particular area, but once they get established they start moving out."

Sitting now in her living room of cypress pine and silky oak, the Gene Pitney song Town Without Pity (seriously) playing on the stereo, I ask her if she's ever known an Asian person or had an Asian friend. She replies: "I employed an Asian person [a Laotian] last year in my shop. She worked for me for four months."

And what about other Asian people you know? Thirteen seconds later, Hanson says through clenched teeth, "Not a whole lot that I know."

It would be wrong to suggest that an evening with Pauline Hanson, her children and Cheyenne MacLeod is an entirely unpleasant experience. It is not, although when MacLeod unwrapped a stack of chops for dinner and I informed her I didn't eat meat, I thought momentarily that it was going to be a short-lived one. Hanson raised her eyebrows and shook her head slightly as if I'd just confessed to membership in the Communist Party. But she recovered. "Spumante or Bundy?" she asked. I opted for Bundy. While the carrots and peas were defrosting I asked Hanson if she always drove so fast. She giggled like a schoolgirl and then poured us two very stiff drinks.

Her son, Adam, 15, walked into the kitchen and asked his mother to explain the last stanza of a Wilfred Owen poem: And bugles calling for them from sad shires. Hanson said it was about war, then shrugged her shoulders and suggested he ask me. Adam and I talked for a few minutes before he went off and watched Braveheart for what his sister, Lee, 13, claimed was the umpteenth time that month.

For a good part of our interview, Lee sat and listened to us talking. She told me that all her friends agreed with what her mother had been saying. (This squared with my conversation earlier that day with two Year 12 students. They loved Hanson, admitted being racist, claimed that Aborigines were just as racist as them, and said they could express their opinions more freely now because of Hanson's arrival on the political scene.)

Hanson's house is a hacienda of polished floorboards and wood panels on 65 hectares of grazing country boasting 25 head of cattle and a number of Arabian horses. A couple of years ago, when she and Ipswich councillor Rick Gluyas ended their relationship, she bought out his estimated \$250,000 share in the house. How she managed \$9 raise the money for that she will not say.

The living room reveals a matching floral lounge and dining suite, a few ornaments over an unused fireplace and a small statue of a Filipino man riding a buffalo. It feels decidedly barren, perhaps because she and her children moved here "permanently" only a few months ago from their apartment in Ipswich, or perhaps because Hanson is in Canberra all week when Parliament sits, during which time the children are normally looked after by the ever-faithful MacLeod or Barbara Hazelton.

Or perhaps it's because there is a frostiness about Hanson herself which even a Bundy-soaked evening will not penetrate. Her face seldom softens into a smile. When it does, she is transformed: less pinched and paranoid and unforgiving; more like a woman whose heart you might appeal to. But not now; not with me. Her political adviser, former crocodile shooter John Pasquarelli, has been on the phone twice, wanting to know who I am. Good Weekend? Bad Weekend? Hanson doesn't know.

The conversation turns to the Gold Coast where she worked as a cocktail waitress in the early 1970s at the Penthouse Nightclub, the same venue that introduced dwarf-throwing to an unimpressed world 12 years ago and where she was feted like a diva when she returned last month.

"It's just wonderful that it's a tourist destination," she says, "but the average Aussie out there is saying, 'It's not the Surfers Paradise that we used to know.' People are sort of feeling that they're losing something that was theirs. Like you're in your country but it's another world. By all means allow investment into the country, but I think we've got to be selective. If you're not an Australian citizen I don't believe you should be able to own property in this country. We're losing control of this country."

Hanson talks of her patriotism, her anger at "inequalities"; the reverse racism of Aborigines, the fear and struggle and pain in her community; the suffering of the Aussie bloke - "I think the most downtrodden person in this country is the white Anglo- Saxon male," she says. "I think they've hit the bottom of the barrel. It's got to the stage where I think the balance has swung too far [in favour of women] and men don't know what to do. 'Gee, do I open up the door or don't I? Is she a feminist or is she not?' "

Are you a feminist? I ask. "No," she replies without hesitation.

I ask Hanson who she most admires. Fifteen seconds later she simply says, "No."

Nobody? "The only person I truly admire is my father."

No political figure? "No."

In history? "No."

No musician, actor, writer? "Got to be alive, eh? That's a tough one ..."

Eventually, after Cheyenne MacLeod lauds Sir Joh Bjelke- Petersen, Hanson agrees the former Queensland premier would be as close to a political hero as she has ever had. Later on, with Lee by her side, I ask her to tell me the worst thing that **60** ever happened to her. "Don't know," she says.

What's the best thing? "When I got divorced."

From the first or second husband? She laughs. "That's two good things ..." and an unmistakeable look of forlornness comes over the face of her daughter. Then Hanson says: "I suppose winning the seat of Oxley, that's been a very high moment for me. I know I'm stirring the pot out there but I honestly believe it needs stirring. We need debate in this country."

To be Australian today is, for many people, to be deeply insecure about the future. You can't see this trauma in the economic indicators so much as you can in the faces of those in dole queues, in companies being downsized, in workplaces of increasing stress and competition, in traffic snarls, in isolated country towns, behind the walls of disintegrating family homes.

It's no secret that the changes in Australian society over the past 15 years have been staggering. No aspect of life has remained unaltered. The catchwords have been globalisation and restructuring. The results have been declining wages, growing job insecurity, changing labour markets, soaring technological advancements, altering work practices and a re-definition of leisure. The Australian psyche has taken a pummelling. People are bewildered and apprehensive. They let fly at easy targets - welfare recipients, Aborigines, migrants. It's called the politics of downward envy. The politics of resentment.

Social researcher Hugh Mackay has written extensively on this subject. In an article in The Australian recently he tried to assess the Hanson phenomenon by re-visiting an interview conducted in 1939 with the psychoanalyst Carl Jung on the subject of the German people's response to Hitler. Jung said that Hitler was "the loudspeaker which magnifies the inaudible whispers of the German soul". Similarly, Mackay wrote, Hanson could be seen as a loudspeaker to the whisperings of the Australian soul. "[She] might fizzle out in another week or two, as some commentators are suggesting, but I doubt it. She has struck a responsive chord that will resonate for some time."

In 1984, following historian Geoffrey Blainey's warning about large-scale Asian immigration, the mood turned ugly in a way similar to today. Asians were spat at, attacked in the street; the then Immigration minister Stewart West received death threats and razor blades in the mail and Blainey's reputation, arguably, was never the same.

In 1989, it was headlines again when John Howard said that "the pace of change of [Asian immigration] has probably been a little too great". The following year he lost the Liberal leadership to Andrew Peacock, partly because of these comments. Now, seven years later, Pauline Hanson has arrived to remind him of his own mixed record on the subject of race, to haunt him with, perhaps, his own unconscious beliefs, his Jungian shadow.

John Howard has been widely condemned for his failure to directly repudiate her. Twelve days after Hanson's maiden speech, he told the Queensland division of the Liberal Party that one of the great changes that had come over Australia in the past six months was that "people do feel able to speak a little more freely and a little more openly about what they feel. In a sense the pall of censorship on certain issues has been lifted ... I welcome the fact that people can now talk about certain things without living in fear of being branded as a bigot or as a racist." Howard had effectively allowed the Hanson genie to stay out of the bottle.

On the day after Federal Parliament has passed 163 historic joint resolution condemning racism, I

visit Pauline Hanson in her parliamentary office. She is kneeling on the floor, shoes off, with the major dailies spread out before her on a long, low table. Each paper carries banner headlines deploring intolerance and noting her absence from the debate the previous day. She seems visibly distressed. This interview is not going to help.

The first thing she says to me is: "Are you doing a beat-up on me?" I tell her I'm not. She appears unconvinced. She's "heard on the grapevine" that I am. I want to tell her - but I don't - that it's a journalist's job, particularly in a profile of this sort, to try to win over and extract information from a subject; and that only in rare circumstances does the subject not see betrayal in the result.

The interview goes from bad to worse. Each question is greeted with growing displeasure. What, for example, is her response to the Irish-Chinese National Party Senator Bill O'Chee's passionate speech in Parliament the previous day? He had spoken of the thousands of young Australian schoolchildren who "know once they leave the safety of their classroom and enter the playground, they will become the whipping boys and girls of the fear and paranoia that Ms



SCANNED FROM ORIGINAL GOOD WEEKEND STORY

Hanson has whipped up. Twenty-five years ago I was one of those children."

To which Hanson says, "I think it's dramatising the whole lot." She shows me her press release which defends her absence from the House the previous day - she had a prior appointment in Melbourne with "real Australians". She also says she is "now being blamed for every misfortune that occurs in Australia. If a farmer's cow has a two-headed calf, it will be my fault."

On a number of occasions Hanson begins shouting at me, particularly when explanations are sought for why she keeps targeting people on the basis of their race. "I want a balance brought back into this country," she yells, as Pasquarelli pokes his big, bald head through her door for what must be the fourth time during our interview. With every new question I see her creeping realisation that it has all spun out of her control - this interview, the headlines, the national and international indignation. Yet the grim determination remains: to keep speaking out on what she insists have been until now "taboo" subjects.

I ask her whether in giving her maiden speech she had planned this hullabaloo or whether it had caught her by surprise. Finally, the tears and mirth roll together as she says, with dripping sarcasm, "Yeh, I just love all this controversy. I really do. I just love sitting on a knife's edge with my credibility and integrity and all the rest of it just about down the drain."

For a brief moment I actually feel sorry for her. I look at Pauline Hanson and see a woman hopelessly out of her depth. I see a media circus and a political neophyte who has lost virtually all privacy. I see, in part, a scapegoat for all the ugly sentiments that gnaw away at the human heart, including those of our more slippery politicians.

But the moment passes and what I see again are the cold, sharp features of bigotry and racism and I am reminded of how far we still have to go to expunge this from our midst. I see the need, more pressing now than ever, for the true story to be told - of how Australia's bold multicultural experiment has actually worked.

Our conversation continues for a while, turning circles on the subject of skin and race. But then Pauline Hanson has had enough. She stands up and, in a white heat, walks me to the door.

To celebrate Good Weekend's 30th anniversary, we have selected 30 of the magazine's best features of the past three decades. This article was originally published on November 30, 1996. For the full list, click here.

## The Gun Debate

# An Independent Speaks

The horror of Port Arthur has blotted Australia's history and the relatives of the victims will have to live with the terrible memories until the day they die. It serves no purpose to pretend Port Arthur did not happen. However, we must be sensible and deal with its effects in a rational and balanced way. I am now more firmly than ever of the opinion that the Federal Government could have handled the problem

The question of gun control embraces many complex issues and must be considered in the light of informed public opinion. Debate on such an important matter should not become the property of a particular lobby group. Many of the issues have not been properly debated, given the action taken

erosion of community values, Canberra's rights over those of the States, the intrusion into the leisure time of its citizens by issues that stand out are the ownership of guns, the persistent revulsion at the alleged criminal deeds of one person. The by Canberra against a backdrop of public emotion and Government and fair and just compensation.

pressures from various minority groups that are seeking to and strong nation. We can only do that if we resist the owe it to future generations to ensure that we pass on a united from the horrors that have beset many other countries and we continents. Australia has managed to remain sovereign and free with tribal, political and religious wars on most of the major international terrorists wreaking their vengeance side by side ever likely to be. The world today is a dangerous place with The world we live in is not a Utopian fairyland, nor is it create more than one Australia.

closely followed by another Gold and Bronze in the Double Gold Medal in Atlanta was won by a young trapshooter, again. We have used them for recreation and sport and our first We have used them in times of war and may have to do so Australians have always had a relationship with firearms. Trap events.

was freely available. At that time there were no licensing on the market at the equivalent of \$5 each, and ammunition Government dumped thousands of military .303 calibre rifles changed to consider that after World War Two the Australian want to. It is a measure of how dramatically times have It would not seem unreasonable to allow law-abiding citizens to own certain types of firearms simply because they

65

requirements and there were no horrific shootings involving hese firearms.

One alarming aspect of the present so-called debate is that a large cross-section of the ordinary Australian community has been vilified by journalists and cartoonists as blood-thirsty, murderous killers. Sensible, law-abiding men and women risk the prospect of being treated like criminals, facing sentences more severe than some of those handed out to rapists and armed thugs. Given the changed times, I acknowledge the need for change in firearm ownership requirements. Anyone convicted of crimes involving serious violence should never be allowed to own a firearm, nor should those with a history of mental illness. There should be a cooling-off period of one month before possession could be effected. I can see no reason why semi-automatic, conventional firearms should be prohibited.

Why have terrible serial killings, many involving female victims raped, beaten and strangled, become more evident in recent years? Why has thoughtless, brutal violence spread into our streets and homes? There is no doubt in my mind that the shocking violence on our movie and television screens has increased dramatically over the past thirty years, together with the violence that the family can view during the evening news. To this element must be linked the erosion of traditional family values and soaring unemployment. Add the government policies that create suspicion and instability in the general community and one has the ingredients for a potent cocktail leaving a devastating hangover.

There is increasing evidence that young people especially

can be heavily affected by continued exposure to graphic violence which is often combined with explicit pornography. They become callous and insensitive and resort to violence to solve their problems. So-called amusement venues attract youngsters to play video games that leave nothing to the imagination and, for the really young, there are violent

Sensible censorship would seem to be part of the Sensible censorship would seem to be part of the solution but there is still a noisy, trendy, politically correct solution but there is still a noisy, trendy, politically correct group that says censorship is old fashioned and a contravention of civil liberties. One must also remember that the movie and video industry is a very powerful lobby group with friends in video industry is a very powerful lobby group with friends in this places. I feel that Canberra is not doing what it should in this area. The V-chip is not the answer. Part of the answer is to set up a censorship board, better equipped to tap into to set up a censorship board, and then to act accordingly.

Economic and political policies can contribute to the erosion of community values. The bipartisan support of economic theories has resulted in the loss of many Australian economic theories has resulted in the loss of many Australian jobs to our overseas competitors and our manufacturing base jobs to our overseas competitors and our once prosperous rural has been seriously reduced. Many of our once prosperous rural has been seriously reduced. Many of our once prosperous rural to the cities where they only find more problems. It seems to the cities where they only find more problems. It seems crazy that we are importing chicken, fish, fruit and vegetables. Deregulation has destroyed many small businesses which find themselves being crushed between big business and big

government.

It may be hidden by the way statistics are compiled these days, but there is reason to believe the unemployment queue is

in reality about one and a half million people long, and that is reason for grave concern. High youth unemployment is a cancer that attacks the future prosperity of this country and there is a ratio between it, drugs and an increase in crime. The saddest and most revolting crimes are those where our senior citizens are attacked by young criminals.

The bipartisan policies of immigration and multiculturalism have helped to create fear and uncertainty in the general community. Mainstream Australians find themselves competing for jobs with migrants, many of whom are unskilled and lack fluency in English. Multiculturalism and the policy of separatism in respect of Aborigines are creating more than one Australia where the majority can see taxpayer funded ghettoes being established.

It is often productive to look back at history. In 1961, the Prime Minister, Robert Menzies, almost lost the federal election because unemployment was running at 2 per cent! Australians tolerated unemployment at 10 per cent and 12 per cent for years under a Labor government, so we have all changed a lot. In those days of high employment and low interest rates, the general community was much more stable and secure.

It is vital that small business be freed from incentive-killing taxes like Capital Gains Tax, so it can expand and start employing more people. Governments have to decide whether or not to encourage the manufacturing sector and rural policy has to be changed to stop country centres becoming ghost towns. Australians must shoulder much of the responsibility for our present predicament. Militant unionists helped give us a

bad reputation as unreliable producers and suppliers and Australian workers in many areas of industry let their production rates decline, thus giving the advantage to our competitors. A busy, industrious community is usually a happy one, and that is far from the situation today.

It is difficult to challenge the Government's rush to claim the high ground over Port Arthur. Things could have been done differently, however, in the sense that more consultation and discussion should have taken place after the initial rush of emotion and anguish had subsided. Canberra has resorted to intimidating the States with the threat of a referendum on the gun issue and that is unfortunate. It is a little like the bully boy tactics employed by Hawke and Gareth Evans over the Franklin River, on the basis that right was on their side. In the present debate, ordinary law—abiding Australians have been cast in the role of villains and their cause has not been helped by the ratbag antics of a few.

In the present economic and political climate, the Howard Government has senous problems with its real enemies in the Senate, the Democrats and the Greens, who must be welcoming with a degree of relief the problems being encountered by the Coalition with many of its supporters. The Government would be reckless in the extreme if it were to run a \$52 million referendum on firearms, followed by an equally expensive double dissolution.

Canberra's attack on recreational and sporting shooters is the first time a government has scriously intruded on the leisure time of its citizens and this is of great concern. It is an essential element of democracy that law-abiding citizens be allowed to

99

spend their leisure time as they see fit, provided they do not interfere with others. Under proposed legislation, many restrictions will be imposed which will have the effect of limiting the enjoyment of their leisure time by many Australians.

The implementation of new gun legislation brings attention to the question of compensation. Under draft proposals, planned compensation is a joke and will result in seyere loss to those involved. Apart from firearms, shooters, fike fishermen spend a lot of money on accessories ranging airfares, accommodation and motor vehicles. Arbitrary and unfair compensation will result in serious financial loss not only to gun owners but to the mainly small business community who serve them. These are facts obviously overlooked by the Prime Minister's advisers. If compensation was fair and based on market value and included all those accessories that complement sporting shooters, Mr Costello's black hole would become bottomless.

The State governments have buckled under to Canberra's threat of a referendum and the scene is now set for a protracted political battle leading up to the next election. New laws will only affect the overwhelming majority of law-abiding citizens. Criminals and those with other sinister motives will never give up their guns. From all reports, there is already a flourishing black market and just as large quantities of illegal drugs are smuggled into Australia with apparent case, what will stop the illegal entry of firearms?

The lopsided debate on the issue and Canberra's threat of

34

a referendum have set Australians against each other and sent the clear message that the government no longer trusts a large number of its citizens nor its State Governments. Those coalition parliamentarians who were so vocal in the past about States' rights are now so silent. I would have supported a referendum on firearm laws if it had been expanded to include questions on immigration, multiculturalism and Aboriginal funding – divisive issues that again threaten to create more than one Australia.

As an Independent MP who has been described as 'controversial' (I prefer to call myself just an ordinary Australian), I receive letters, faxes and phone calls from all over Australia and the impression I get is that the Coalition could suffer losses in many rural and maybe a few metropolitan seats at the next election. One thing is certain. The Government's conduct will be greatly resented and never forgotten.

From: Australian Shooters Journal, September 1996, pp. 10-

#### **Annexure D**

**Documentary:** Pauline Hanson: Please Explain!

Link to view the Documentary	https://play.google.com/store/movies/details/Pauline_Hansen_Please_ Explain?id=EZ5BYyvRqTI&hl=en_gb	
Login details	Login ID: Password:	

Two

Melbourne Saturday, October 12, 1996 Ted Drane, Diane Worrall, members of the Australia Reform Party, ladies and gentlemen.

I thank Ted Drane for inviting me here today, as it gives me the opportunity to expand and define what I said about immigration and multiculturalism in my maiden speech.

Mainstream Australia is firmly based on its Anglo-Celtic-European heritage, Judaeo-Christian beliefs, English law and the Westminster parliamentary system.

It is the blending of these elements with the unique Australian environment that has produced a nation of people

who are tolerant and prepared to give others a fair go'.

Arthur Calwell was the last great Immigration Minister and he was finely tuned in to what ordinary Australians wanted. He listened to the people and then tried to give the majority what they desired, while still respecting the views of the minority. What a difference from the politicians from both sides of the political fence we have all come to know!

With Gough Whitlam and Malcolm Fraser came a completely different style of politics and Australians started to see the emergence of political bipartisanship in relation to many issues. Multiculturalism became a policy and Malcolm Fraser created an Institute of Multicultural Affairs, with its head Petro Georgiou, the present Liberal MP for the blue ribbon seat of Kooyong. In his maiden speech, Mr Georgiou referred to assimilation as 'discredited', while Andrew Theophanous, the Labor MP described it as 'mean spirited'. These sort of comments from both sides of the political fence were 'correct' and designed to send a clear message to any critics that it was pointless to argue any differently,

During the period I amtalking about, political correctness started to rear its ugly head and political bipartisanship meant that Australians were kept out of any debate on so-called sensitive issues like immigration and multiculturalism. Street smart minority lobby groups realised that they could peddle their votes to gutless politicians in return for dollars paid out by ordinary, long suffering Australian taxpayers. Those who dared to break the 'rules' were subjected to vicious attacks by most politicians and the media. Personal vilification and insults became the order of the day and the word 'racist' became so

69

3

15

overused that it has become completely devalued.

Ladies and gentlemen, I wish to pay tribute to those people who were prepared to take on the priests of political scene. In 1984 Professor Geoffrey Blainey delivered a speech reasoned call for a debate on the levels of Asian immigration. For his trouble, Professor Blainey was attacked in a most cowardly way and suffered a great deal of personal abuse and stress. He was betrayed by his academic peers and the thing that annoys me most, is that he was not stoutly defended in farthament by the coalition. Australia's greatest historian had to those places where democracy and free speech are supposed to be defended.

Others who manned the barricades on the immigration and multiculturalism issues were Bruce Ruxton, Peter Walsh, John Stone and of course, Graeme Campbell. I hope you will not be too offended, if I say that it took a woman to come along and let the genie out of the bottle!

Since my maiden speech I have received thousands upon thousands of letters, faxes and telephone calls. As you all know, the debate that has been denied mainstream Australia for so long, is now well and truly on and I call on all Australians to keep the debate alive so that politicians have no doubt about the message being sent them.

I wish to briefly talk about the Australian culture, as it is the backdrop to our performance as a nation.

There is a clearly definable Australian culture that has

many components. It is based on the early settlers and the outback and I wish to state quite clearly here, that Aboriginal culture is part of the Australian whole. Our diverse environment and history helped to create a rich mix of writers, artists and poets and the tradition has been carried on through the years. Our unique humour is reflected in the theatre, film and electronic media and Australian ballet and opera has a worldwide reputation. Woven through our culture is the Anzac worldwide reputation reputation for toughness and fairness. Spirit and the Australian reputation for toughness and fairness, seen in the sporting prowess of our young people. I call on all seen in the subtring worthwhile, it must be defended.

Ladies and gentlemen, there are those who wish to denigrate the Australian culture. Some of these people are leaders of ethnic groups, some are what I call academic snobs, some are in Parliament and some come from the media. They say that there is no Australian culture, that mainstream Australians are basically 'yobbos' and that the only good things are those which are imported. Well, these people can live in their ivory towers and say what they want but the annoying thing is, that many of them feed off ordinary Australian taxpayers by way of the job they have or the grant they receive. Most of them would not be able to get a job in the 'real' world.

I have no hesitation at all, in acknowledging that our Australian culture has been greatly enriched by the wonderful contributions from those who have emigrated here but the overwhelming majority of these people have wholeheartedly embraced the Australian way of life—to use that 'terrible'

2

word, they have assimilated!

Let me now turn to the question of immigration. The most important issue in this country is that of unemployment and it is an absolute tragedy that 1.5 to 1.9 million young and older Australians are unemployed. There is every reason to believe that the current rate of unemployment is really 12 to 13 per cent taking into account the 'creative' criteria used to define 'employed'. A person who works at least one hour per week is considered to be 'employed'!

Jobs must be found for Australians before any further munigration!

It is simply crazy to keep on bringing people into this country, especially when so many of them are unskilled and have no fluency in English. This does not stimulate the economy at all. All it does is make our welfare bill larger and results in huge amounts being spent on the teaching of English, not to mention the resultant loss of productivity in the workplace.

All immigration must cease immediately so that we can clean up our own backyard and reduce those depressing dole queues. Charity begins at home!

If this strategy were successful, we would then completely review our immigration policy.

The first step would be to redefine the sources of migration to Australia.

I must make one important point. I made it in my maiden speech and it has been conveniently forgotten by the media and my critics. I will repeat it again exactly as I said it.

I must stress at this stage, that I do not consider those people from [other] ethnic backgrounds currently living in Australia, anything

but first class citizens, provided of course that they give this county their full, undivided loyalty.

From 1985 to 1995, 40 per cent of all migrants were from Asian regions and that is simply just too high and must be corrected. As I have said, I can invite who I like into my home, but I have no say in who comes into my country. This situation must change.

Mainstream Australia must be allowed to have a say in how this country will look in a hundred years time! We owe this to future generations and now is the time to tell your politicians to start listening or you will throw them out at the next election!!

Ladies and gentlemen, I want my critics to listen carefully, I want them to read my lips!

I am not saying that I want all Asian immigration to cease. There has always been an Asian presence in Australia and all I want is the balance restored.

I will now outline how I would view a redefined immigration policy.

- When immigration was recommenced after our unemployment situation was resolved, it would be on a zero net basis, that is, we only replace those who leave Australia permanently.
  - Prospective citizens would have to wait 5 years before applying for citizenship.
- Prospective citizens committing serious crimes would be deported and any property held by them would be seized to defray the costs of deportation.
- Health quarantine requirements for migrants must be tightened up immediately.

19

of Ian McFarlane of the Queensland Graingrowers

Association, who has also said that my comments on Asian immigration could cause the loss of business from the region.

It seems strange that in 1985 our share of the East Asian

since 1991 and this was all before anyone heard of Pauline market was 4 per cent but it is now less than 3 per cent. Our share of the Japanese import market has fallen by 25 per cent

About the only thing that I haven't been blamed for, is

Australians was under grave threat from foreigners. I hope this will not prove to be the case and that our overseas trading long as the price is right—it is as simple as that. If what Mr Fischer and Mr McFarlane are predicting really happened, it would mean that Australia and Australians were, being held to partners have the good sense not to meddle in our internal and Ladies and gentlemen, our exports will continue to sell as ransom by external powers and that the free speech of ordinary the Sydney Swans losing the Grand Final! domestic affairs.

In my maiden speech I called for the policy of multiculturalism to be abolished and this must be done as soon as possible.

A truly multicultural country can never be strong or united, as continual friction and conflict is created by rivalry between people with ethnic and religious differences.

ethnic groups, funded by ordinary taxpayers, playing games with gutless politicians at the expense of the greater majority. It is a divisive policy that puts people in compartments and In Australia, multiculturalism has come to mean minority

Migrants must have skills and basic fluency in English.

Spouse and family reunion migration would have to meet stringent criteria.

Our new immigration policy must be selective and restrictive-just like Japan's!

Any increase in immigration beyond zero net would have to be balanced against employment and economic trends.

The powerful Asian nations would have to be encouraged to accept their responsibilities in respect of Asian refugees

Ladies and gentlemen, I think our politicians and the chattering classes' are starting to get the message that we are not Asians and not part of Asia. I respect the right of Asian nations to run their countries as they see fit and I just want them to let Australians do the same!

Our men and women have spilt blood defending this homeland of ours and it is up to us now to make sure their sacrifice was not in vain!

Before moving onto the topic of multiculturalism, I would like to comment on what has been said about me by the National Party Leader, Tim Fischer. Mr Fischer has said that my comments could affect some of the business Australia does with some Asian countries. I find this attack a little strange. Mr Fischer was being politically correct and trying to intimidate me which is stranger still coming from the leader of a so-called conservative party. Many National Party members have contacted me about this, telling me to ignore Mr Fischer and that they are not happy with his leadership.

Now it looks as if Mr Fischer has recruited the assistance

prevents them joining the mainstream community.

Australians are tolerant but their patience is being sorely tested by their politicians who have never allowed a full and open debate on immigration and multiculturalism.

Multiculturalism or the 'melting por' has been a dismal alphabet. As I speak, men, women and children are being butchered because they are different in some way from their multicultural society imposed historically by politicians, constant turmoil and the horrors of Rwanda. Somalia and and Bosnia appal us all but the really terrifying things is, that we blowing each other up.

Closer to home, we have multicultural Papua New Guinea, where there are 720 different language groups in a population of just 4 million people. To us, the people look the same but tribalism, combined with massive corruption is ripping the country apart.

Britain and America are currently paying the price for their experiments with multiculturalism. America's policy has been that a society can absorb people from every ethnic group and background but just look at the problems confronting that country. Racial tension and inequality have created a growing underclass where unemployment, drug problems and crime flourishes, feeding off the rest of society. Australia still has the chance to learn from the mistakes of others before it is too late.

There are figures available that indicate multiculturation is conting. Australian 1 leant 51 billion a year. A leaked Australian Tax Office study which was published in The Australian 1 1995, stated that the Vietnamese community could be evading \$343 million in income tax animally and wrongfully claiming a further \$211 million animally and wrongfully claiming a further \$211 million animally in unemployment benefits and Austrady. New settlers to this country should be encouraged to embrace maintimes in this without abandoning their cultural heritage but they must realist the celebration of their culture must be at their expense and not at those of the ordinary taxpayer. Fluency in English is essential if they are to really take their place in the general community at the least cost to their new homeland.

I must stress, especially for my critics, that I am totally aware of the great contributions made to this country by migrants, especially during the last 100 years. Many of the stories are inspiring and should be provided as examples for new settlers to follow. Men and women have come to this country with nothing but hope and the ability to work hand. They could see the wonderful opportunities and carved out careers and in many cases, fortunes for themselves and their

Most of those people had one thing in common, they joined in. They did not stand back on the fringe of the Australian community, expecting special privileges. These people became Australians, body and soul and many of them died for their new homeland. Their memories will live on forever.

Ladies and gentlemen, I came here today to reinforce the

20

5

### Three

# A Reply To My Critics

House Of Representatives December 2, 1996

groups and of course the Liberal and Labor Parties. I have about me that I will not bother to repeat, because it will only give those cowards-all anonymous, I might add-the been accused of being a bigot, a racist, a bad wife and mother and an evil person. There are many other hurtful things said Ever since I made my maiden speech in this House there has me organised by some sections of the print and electronic media, academic snobs, backroom editors hiding behind their reporters, some loud-mouthed taxpayer funded minority been a vicious, non-stop campaign of abuse and insults against

74

33

message in my maiden speech. I also came because of the support given me by Ted Drane and Graeme Campbell. My

brief stint to date in politics, has taught me that it is important

to have support and friends.

I have learnt one lesson very quickly and that is to listen

most of our politicians and a lot of them will have to learn the to the people out there. This is a lesson sadly not learnt by

hard way at the next election. At the next election I will be prepared to endorse candidates whose views I share. These people may belong to minor parties or they may be independents. The time has come for ordinary Australians to be heard on the big issues before it is too late. It will be a long, hard slog to the next election and there are a lot of bridges to be crossed. My only wish is to justify the faith so many Australians have placed in me. I thank you all from the bottom

of my heart for your patience and attention.

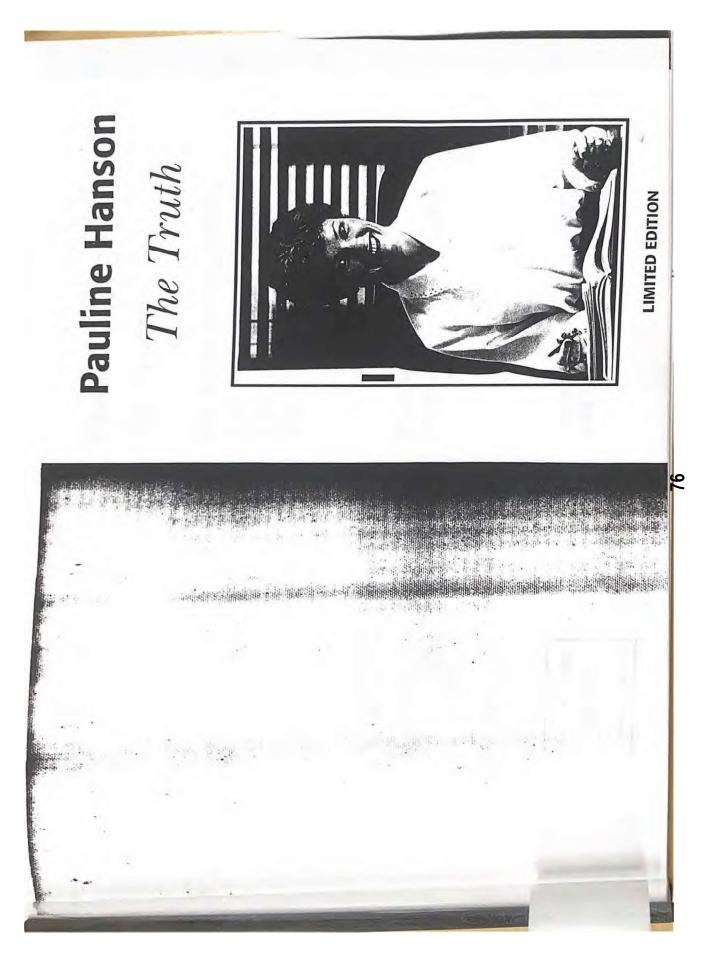
opportunity to gloat.

33

### **Annexure F**

**Video:** The Respondent's appearance on the television program '60 Minutes' **Date**: On or about 15 September 2016

Link to view the video	https://www.9now.com.au/60-minutes/2016/clip- cisecwwj0003i0hpg8neqcoru
Login details	Login ID: Password:



## Pauline Hanson

The Truth

On Asian Immigration, The Aboriginal Question, The Gun Debate And The Future Of Australia

Pauline Hanson Independent Member for Oxley Pauline Hanson—Giving Government Back To The People

1

This book has been produced to celebrate the announcement on the 11th of April, 1997 of

PAULINE HANSON'S

OID

NATION

Now Australians will have their opportunity to vote for fair and equitable government.

Pauline Hanson sincerely thanks those supporters who demonstrated their faith in her by providing the funding for this book.

Bruce Whiteside

### Contents

Page Preface

Part 1

Copyright & Pauline Hanson

Pauline Hanson: Basic Documents

	arty (Vic.)
	rm P
fi s	alian Refo
en Speed 10, 199	t Austra
The Maid	Speech A
-	7

House Of Representatives, December 2, 1996 A Reply To My Critics

Melbourne, Saturday, October 12, 1996

An Independent Speaks 4 The Gun Debate

mechanical, including photocopying, recording or by any information storage and retrieval system, without prior permission in writing from the publisher.

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or

Aboriginal And Non-Aboriginal Australians 5 A Comparison Of Benefits Available To. Media Release June 14, 1996

Pauline Hanson Support Movement In Defence of Pauline Hanson Members of the Part 2

New Class Elites And The Betrayal Of Australia 6 In Defence Of Pauline Hanson

601 Mabo, Wik And Native Title Surrendering Australia

The Assault On Traditional Australia Political Correctness And The Gun Control Debate 00

35

Pauline Hanson-Giving Government Back To The People 9 Conclusion:

225

Ipswich Queensland 4305 First published in 1997 PO Box 428

133

Which is passible and a new form of racism.

About the cancerture and a new form of racism.

About the cancerture and a new form of racism.

About a Raffacle 39

Abortoine 1

to new class ideology in Australia is, as we have seen, College that White Australians (but never Asians) should plant In July 1996, even before her maiden speech, glogise. In July 1996, even class by early politic Hanson outraged the new class by saying that if White pulle are to feel guilty about settling Australia, then Aistralia noologise to the relativas pt just get the wrongs done to the Aboriginal people and jumowledge the wrongs done to the Aboriginal people and jumowledge the residual people and jumowledge the residual people and jumowledge the pe Apprigings should apologise to the relatives and descendants of About that they cannibalised in Northern Queensland in things should never be said. Why not because it is or because it is ideologically inconvenient, undermining anthropologists have called 'the myth of the noble gase or nomantic primitivism? Peter Walsh, commenting on debate noted that even Manning Clark in his History of normalia recognised that the Aborigines engaged in Muse 19th century. Archbishop Hollingworth exclaimed that remitalism to This claim has been denied. In support of inducte eye witness accounts of Aboriginal cannibalism. The Harson's claim, we present some sources, some of which colowing material is somewhat graphic. It is not presented to offerd Aborigines living today or to denigrate their culture. The past is past. However laws such as Mabo try to make that

which is past relevant to the present. In doing this an infinite regress of guilt is created which cannot fail to damage Aboriginal-White (and black, Asian, etc) relations.

 Hector Holthouse, River of Gold: The Story of the Palmer River Gold Rush, (Angus and Robertson, Sydney, 1967).

(On the Cape York Peninsula Palmer River goldfield last century)

\* Chinese coolies hung from trees by their pigtails for days, in batches of half a dozen or more, waiting their turn to be knocked on the head, masted, and caten (p. 2).

The blacks of that stretch of the Palmer were Merkin Inbesmen. In common with other ribes inhabiting that part of the peninsula, they were a well-built, virile, coppercoloured race, who had been warriors for centuries. Contact with races to the north of Australia had sharpened their wits and polished their fighting techniques. In country where an uncertain supply of wild game provided either a feast or a famine, they were all cannibals "of a particularly bad type", as one writer later out it.

They killed and ate their own women and children, and occasionally their men," he wrote. The older women were often killed for eating purposes like livestock. When a gin was to be killed she was taken away to a secluded spot. One man seized and crossed her hands in front of her, while another hit her on the back of the head with a nulla-nulla or wooden sword. Then she was disembowelled and cut up for roasting. A woman who was unfaithful was killed and eaten. If a man fell from a tree, or was in any other way seriously injured, he was generally killed and eaten. Plenty of food to eat was the mainstay of the peninsula aboriginal's existence.

They never ate the head of a fee. The part of a man most appreciated as fewd was the thigh, and of a woman, the breast, but the part most sought after was a man's kidney fat, or the kidneys themselves, which were regarded as the centre of life. They liked to carry a piece of a dead foe about with them as a trophy, it was generally rolled up in grass or leaves and carried in a basketwork dilly-bag. It was supposed to bring them good hunting—of man or smaller

P. Rallaele, This History is Really Bunk', The Australian, October 30, 1996, p. 12.

 <sup>1950,</sup> P. 1.
 Walsh, 'History's Guill-Edged Securities', The Australian financial Review, July 9, 1996.

By among others R. Buchhorn, 'Evidence Hard to Swallow', The Anaralian Financial Review, July 17, 1996.

These were life to the Palmer gold rush, had a later where were often more savage than N. Harred out, the whites were often more savage than N. Harred (pp. 4-5) These who followed the Palmer gold rush, had to deal with the whites were often more and with IN blacks (pp. 4-5)

To the cannibal blacks, the new chum Chinese were Gale and the Chinese would know of an attack would to when with black figures striped with white and yellow endyellow in streeching like demons from his and yellow manna, and eaten at leisure in gloomy canyons like Hell's captured, and eaten at leisure and in patches of capture and crossings, and in patches of serub along the Galfs at crock crossings, and in patches of serub along the Index in a control of the boulders or gun-trees studenly be when in black figures striped with the control of t engine and screeching like demons from the deepest hell To me heaven. Hundreds of them were ambushed

in the Chinese fared worst of all at the hands of the blacks, but raids on them received little publicity unless a while was sud the black preferred Chinese for eating purposes because their had flesh usted better than the salty flesh of the boefblacts, unless a some way involved. It was said the Almost daily horses and bullocks were being speared and Author and diggers attacked. Several diggers were attacked carders and diggers within five miles are attacked (od whites. (p. 72)42

palsy Bates, The Possing of the Aborigines: A Lifetime Spent Among the Natives of Australia, Murray, London,

and cooked regardless of sex. Division was made according group had not preserved a single living child for some the mother before or at the birth of the baby, it was killed to the ancestral food-laws. I cannot remember a case where he mother are a child she had allowed, at the beginning, to Baby cannibalism was rife among the central-western poples, as it is west of the Murchine in Central Australia. In dyiding it with her sisters, who, in turn, killed their children at birth and returned the gift of food, so that the grave. When the frightful hunger for baby meat overcame popular cast of the Murchison and Gascoyne Rivers, one broth who had had a baby had killed and eaten it,

live. (pp. 107-108)

Bates describes Dowie, a Baadu of Warrdarrgana:

When he was a little boy he was given four taby sisters to eat and he was rubbed over with their fat. (p. 144)

all as he had eaten the others, but they were odder than he He hated his mother, Bildana, and his other mothers and his sixters, and all his brothers. He would have eaten them Was and so could not be given to him to cal. (p. 145)

All Baadu are blood-drinkers, but Dowie liked blood to drink more than water. (p. 145)

Dowie brought home many human bodies for he would [There] was never a journey in which he took part that did not end in bloodshed and a feast of human flesh. (p. 146)

and he continued to beat her until, tired of her tears, he knocked her on the head and shared in the distribution of her He beat his first wife Yoobana immediately after she was handed over to him, because she cried from fear of him, stalk human game in murderer's slippers, and he loved the flesh of man, woman and child. (p. 147) body afterwards. (p. 147)

The story is repeated with four other women:

His four wives finished, he looked for others ... All those who opposed him he fought and killed and helped to eat. (p. [he] lived on the food his woman brought from the white man's camp, beating her when she did not bring him enough. (p. 148)

Gabbi in those far-off days. When a fight ended fatally, the victim was cooked and shared, unless he was an important or very old member of a group, then he would be carried Many a grave and many a human oven were dug at Yuria back for burial to his own ground. (pp. 158-159)

Bates describes another Aboriginal woman who:

birth to a girl baby in a hidden spot in the bush, and killed in spite of the abundant food bestowed on her, latter gave and ate the little creature. (p. 172)

the Never Never, Angus & Robertson, Sydney, 1971, photograph next to page 61 is of Bates with Aboriginal Elizabeth Salter, Daisy Bates: The Great White Queen of

135

134

Sange Frontier, The Author, Redbank, Queensland, 1996.

famel in Australia, and of Camp Life with the Aborigines of University Press, Canberra, 1980; R. Liddell, Cape York: The

See also: C. Lumholtz, Among Cannibals: Account of Four Years Augustand, Murray, London, 1889 and Australian National

<u>~</u>

137

Every one of these women killed and ate her new-born Bretz and it with every other woman in her group. Women at Peak Hill, WA, 1908. Bates writes:

1859-1951) was not a racist. The plaque erected

Devoted her life here and elsewhere to the welfare of the in her honour at Ooldea says Australian Aborganes

She was called 'Kabbarli' ('Grandmother') and was master of 188 Aboriginal dialects,

6 Hogg, Cannibalism and Human Sacrifice, Robert Harry Tand may have existed well into cannibalism in Arnhem Land may have existed well into the 20th century (p. 167). He quotes Colin Simpson, A p Elkin and Dr McKinley. McKinley claimed that In r summers, the new-born children were all eaten by the Kaurna tribe in the neighbourhood of Adelaide.' (p. G Dondon, 1958, ch. 12, pp. 167-172 believes that

Enc Rolls, Sojourners: The Epic Story of China's Century Old Relationship with Australia, University of Queensland Press, St Lucia, 1992.

loams and a pure copper colour.' The Aborigines of many than the rest of Australia. They all ate human flesh course not as ritual, which made them dangerous to visions. They were better organised against white invasion than southern tribes and they made a real fight for their smallpox nor venereal disease had reached out to them They killed ten to fifteen per cent of all those who first went out on northern pastoral stations, which would have the shot on the way to the Palmer. They are a good pose were good to the lall, and well made, many over six feet looking race, fine, tall, and well made, many over six feet min Queensland were of many tribes, many languages and many customs, some more akin to those of Papua New and For that they had the advantage of distance: neither In the Cleveland Boy Express, Harry Harbord wrote of byond settlement and they were at full strength.

amounted to scores, not hundreds. Perhaps they killed a hundred Europeans and Chinese miners. They might have lost 5000 of their fittest men before disease, alcohol and opium attacked the tribal remnants. (p. 194)

it was an old camp of Alexander Douglas's. He reckoned up the time it had taken him from a previous camp and wrote with pride, That which took him three days with In camp on 26 December Christie Palmerston noted that temendous difficulties, I have accomplished in three hours and in no difficulties whatever."

the Mourilyan Abongines informed me that they catch the unsuspecting child by the legs and bash its head agains! a tree; also, that picaminny makes quite a delicious meal. As late as 1910 or 1911 an Abonginal working for the Collins half roasted. The skull had been stove in, the whole of the family on Kımama, a cattle run south-west of Innisfail, was He came across an Abortginal camp that the surprised inhabitants had just deserted. A fleshy smell was coming from an earth and stone oven. He opened it. In one of his surviving accounts he told what he saw, ... a female child inside cleaned out and refilled with red hot stones ... One of killed and eaten to satisfy some tribal offence. (p. 217)

clouds which would increase the rainfall in the south. This rain-forest trees were replaced by eucalypts which transpired less water. Even though the north of Australia experienced plentiful rainfall, the changed vegetation regime meant that the rains drained back to the sea rather than being recycled to form extinct as the result of pre-European occupation. The vegetation was completely changed due to firestick farming which destroyed all fire-sensitive vegetation. Broad-leaved Australian Abonigines were hardened survivors in one of the toughest environments on earth. They were not romantic liberals. These pre-European occupants of Australia Consequently 94 per cent of Australia's large mammals became Consideration of material such as the above refutes the romantic view of the Aborigines held by the new class. The extinguished most of the large fauna 35,000 years ago.

edistor weapons and numbers of the whites then Aborigines spenial was lasted for long. Against any Allow and bombs on the generally flat land surface of Australia plant would have had no hope. However, since the Aborigines plant out. In the Australian case no such plan plant out. In the Australian case no such plan plant out on say this with certainty known and say the say that say the say the say that say the say the say that say the say that say the say th their spears were to no avail: unlike the seapour the Australian Aborigines did not readily adopt agrindians, meanon. In any case And a new weapon. In any case, against machine guns, als as a new meanine guns, remun): stematically annihilate some group of people and to polish. We can say this with certainty because with the septential not have lasted for long. Against even 19th century sould not have spears were to no ever. the ecology of the continuent for more than European Alongue Consider a case of genuine genocide: the Spanish party [stands whom they found there in the fourteenth stands whom ingredient of genorial (Apaily in The essential ingredient of genocide remains having apail). when has been made of the so-called genocide of the Much has been made. This is a more Now by the white settlers. This is a myth, and is false by Aboignes by the consider a case of genuine generia-Ministration of the fair-haired, blue-eyed inhabitants of the aniement has done.

Computer-based studies of prehistoric skulls found in South Abrilling The Maoris exterminated them. They hunted to editions. Waiting: Tribunal decided on June 14, 1996 that the Teams of the Taranaki region of New Zealand's North Island Man upon a compensation worth billions of dollars for having their land descre compensation. See P. Smallin, Manual Compensation of the compensati destrement century. See: P. Smellie, 'Maoris Deserve Billions: by invading mongoloids who crossed the Bering Straits about 1000 years ago. The ancestors of the Amerindians, celebrated by increase in films such as Dances With Wolves and Pocahantas Another commercia arrived in New Zealand about 1000 A.D. The Zealand about 1000 A.D. The Taums inhabited by a people closely related to the Australian and was inhabited by a Restrainmanted them The Maoris exterminated the Maoris exterminated them The Maoris exterminated the Maoris exterminated them The Maoris exterminated the Maoris exte Abortgue mammals and giant flightless birds. New estington unique mammal decided on lines. conputed have shown that the first human inhabitants of the new And were also an aboriginal-like people. They were exterminated work Anther example of genocide is the Maori occupation of New consumer The Weekend Australian, June 15-16, 1996, p. 3.

still exist, the idea that a holocaust occurred is nonsense-

and other northern islands.47 The mainland Aborigines forcing the remaining Papuan-type people to Tasmania. This viewpoint can be seen, for example, in Marjorie Barnard's A exterminated most of the original inhabitants of Australia, Australia was already occupied by a Papuan-type of man, who had in turn entered Australia from Flores, Timor, New Guinea question: why were these people in Tasmania in such small numbers in the first place?43 Professor Geoffrey Blainey in Triumph of the Nomads 46 observes that many early theorists assumed that the physical differences between the Tasmanian and mainland Aborigines indicated that they were of different races. The Australian mainland Aborigines were thought to be Dravidians who were forced to migrate from Hindustan. and uses this example to further his social Darwinian argument. But he doesn't examine the obvious and logical Australian genocide of the Tasmanian Aborigines. Diamond recognises that genocide is a common evolutionary strategy Jared Diamond in his book The Rise and Fall of the Third Chimpanzeett focuses on what he calls the White

it is generally accepted by anthropologists that abortgines are of Dravidian origin, that they came from as far away as the History of Australia:

Diamond also recognises that we prefer a mate who looks like ourselves—hence one of our own race—because we have a geneue programme search image' that acts to prevent us mating with another species. See: B. Beale, 'Man: The Natural Disaster', The J. Diamond, The Rise and Fall of the Third Chimpanzee, Vintages, London, 1991. pp. 250-255. 2

G. Blainey, Triumph of the Nomads: A History of Auctent Australia, Revised edition, Macmillan, South Melbourne, 1982. Sydney Morning Herald, March 7, 1992, p. 40.

139

gaooded the original inhabitants to dominate their land. 138 82

be advanced. To simply assume that the stone tools belong to be Aborigines and that they have therefore been in Australia at the Aborigines and probably over 200,000 years is a least inference, not a scientific inference.

In conclusion, it is highly unlikely that the Australian Aborigines are the original inhabitants of Australia. Migrations of people across the earth have occurred since the dawn of humanity itself. For example, according to an article published in The Times, May 10, 1996, archaeologists discovered in early 1996 in the north-west of China:

A number of blond-haired, straight-nosed 'mystery mummies' [were found] in the Tarim basin of western China. The bodies, well-preserved by the salty sands of what is now a desert, suggest that Westerners played a role in the development of China.

The corpses were buried with fine clothes and wheeled wagons, suggesting that they were wealthy overlords or merchants. Lord Renfrew in The Times article states

told the conference that the apparent evidence of cultural crossfertilisation meant that diffusionism, hated by the progressives of the 1960s and 1970s 'needs to be taken seriously again'.

Equally of interest is 'Kennewick man' who lived and died about 9300 years ago. His fossilised remains was unearthed on the banks of the Columbia River in Washington State on July 28, 1996. The skeleton was not Amerindian but Caucazian, according to the anthropologist James Chatters. However the corpse has now been locked away. It was found on the ancestral lands of the Umatilla Indians and under the 1990 Native American Grave Repatriation and Protection Act, remains the property of the Amerindians even though the skeleton is Caucasian. A similar situation occurred in the 1980s when George Gill of the University of Wyoming found a 5000

year old skeleton on the Great Plains which was also Caucasian. The possibility exists that Caucasians, along with Mongoloids, traversed the Bering Land Bridge to America. This would be consistent with the discovery of mummified Caucasian bodies in China. It would have been easier to have sailed across a sea which was at least 300 feet lower than at present. But we can be sure that the forces of political correctness will prevent further research into this issue. It is well known, but not generally taught in our schools, that the Norse Vikings discovered and attempted to colonise America five centuries before Christopher Columbus.<sup>58</sup> If tremendous sea journeys such as this could occur, we can be virtually certain that the Aborigines were not the first to enter Australia from the islands to our north.

## Conclusion: Hansonism—We Are All Australians

Pauline Hanson's Australian populism holds that the common good of the nation transcends the special interests of particular groups in the nation. By developing a strong and flourishing nation, all groups can benefit. Fragmentation, produced by nation, all groups such as immigrationism, multiculturalism, new class policies such as immigrationism, multiculturalism, Asianisation and Aboriginalism (romantic primitivism), ultimately divide us and weaken us. Aboriginal separatism—ultimately divide us by a massive quantity of taxpayer's money—is not in the interests of the Aboriginal people. The

46

M. Magnusson and H. Pálsson, The Vinland Sagas; The Norse Discovery of America, Penguin Books, London, 1965.

(uture')40 and Rex Jory (who wants an immigration intake of 174,000 not 74,000-notice the incorrect figure)41. Ray Martin, TV host of A Current Affair, said that Aborigines and Asians needed to be 'protected' from Pauline Hanson, 42 According to Ian Stewart, quoting a woman who wrote to the South China Morning Post, Asians are being attacked and spat at and graffiti ('Kill the Asians') can be found in the north shore of Sydney.43 'Chinese Australian' Senator Bill O'Chee, although not branding O'Chee said: 'In hundreds of schools around this Hanson as a racist, was disgusted by Pauline Hanson. country, young Australians watch the clock in fear as the minute hand ticks closer to lunchtime. They know once hey leave the safety of their classroom and enter the playground, they will become the whipping boys and

L. Oakes, 'Howard's Silence is Hanson's Validation', The Bulletin,

contributions of the spokespersons for increased immigration. The humanism of Adams, Sheridan and Jory et al is a truly wenderful thing. Now is the time to put it into practice and take these people R. Jory, 'Banish Ghosts of Fear', The Advertiser, October 22, 1996, p. 9. We respectfully suggest that these extra migrants-let us make them all refugees - be supported by the personal financial into your home. It would be a fine act that would get the nod of moral approval from our 'Asian neighbours'.

she apologise to Aborigines (see discussion of this below). He is D. Penberthy, 'PM Blind to Divisive Stance', The Advertiser, September 28, 1996, p. 22. Penberthy denies Hanson's claim that Abongines engaged in cannibalism in the past, and demands that sceptical of claims of Asian crime (also see below). Penberthy longs for the Keating days when anyone who questioned Mabo or immigration was 'tarred and feathered'. Hanson has made inflammatory statements based on prejudice and fear'.

I. Stewart, 'An Open Letter to the Prime Minister', The Australian, C,

count for nothing.45 Stabbings and drug pushing in the schools, often by Asians, clearly refutes O'Chee's O'Chee's scenario actually is. Presumably the death has whipped up. Twenty-five years ago I was one of we will see what a politically-motivated fantasy whipping girls of the fear and paranoia that Mrs Hanson hose children. "When we examine Asian crime below. threats against Hanson, the assault on her and abuse-

Government House, Queensland held a party for Asians and Aborigines, November 28, 1996.

live and I have changed my attitude about the people I hate. These healthy and warm thoughts extend to Pauline Hanson: That is the genuine attitude of the Council for 15 years, thought that he would have to sober up and fight heaps of rednecks all the way to Canberra and back. 'I have got a new figure, a new way Galarrwuy Yunupingu, Chairman of the Northern Land woman and that is the straightout litany of a redneck but then again her big mouth and bad attitude got her into

G. Chan, 'You Can Stop the Violence, Hanson Told', The

imported primarily by Chinese crime gangs. Distribution of the drug was dominated locally by Romanian and Vietnamese Smack Hanson Spitters', Sanday Mail, December 19, 1996, p. 5. J. Merrman, Tho Bash, Stab Pupil in Front of Classmates', The 21, 1996, p. 2. must heroin comes from New South Wales and is and distant relative of the two Aboriginal boys who spat on Hanson Heroin Kids Caught by School "Spy". The Advertisor, February believes that they should have their backsides 'paddle(d)', Sec. Advertiser, May 15, 1996, p. 3; M. Pirrie and G. Wilkinsun. Ev-Senator Neville Bonner, Australia's first Aboriginal Senator, Australian, October 31, 1996, p. 6.

150

85

Walter Mikac. whose wife
Walter Mikac. whose wife
John Burgerss,
and two children were killed
Don and Nancy Campbell,
parents of victim Liz Howard
and 800 others from the Tasman Peninsula\*

people, had taken a heavy toll on its environment. Australasia's population increased rapidly when Australasia's Constitution ethnic composition of the population changed to a Chinese and ndian mix (Australasia took the surplus population of China Australasia. This, along with its population of 1.8 billion as a state in the United States of Asia, was amended by the World Government Security Council to allow the right of entry and citizenship for any refugee or displaced person. As the Australia was made the seat of the dirty and polluting industries of the world and the country's name was changed to Imagine now the Republic of Australasia 2050, a country once known as Australia. It is part of the United States of Asia, formed first by various free trade and open migration agreements, and later by an official World Government proclamation. President Ng has only recently retired because of her severe respiratory ailments. She replaced President Paul Keating who had in turn replaced Australia's (as it was then Gough Whitlam. Australia/Australasia's deteriorating environment had a heavy impact on its people, even its presidents. As punishment by the World Court for acts of racism because of the White Australia Policy and for acts of genocide against Asians and Aboriginals, first President, (nwon)

and India for many years) it was felt that the right of entry condition should be expanded to allow free entry for anyone.

Australasia's new president is Poona Li Hung. Ms Hung, a lesbian, is of multiracial descent, of Indian and Chinese background and was felt by the World Government to be a most suitable president. She is also part machine—the first be a most suitable president. She is also part machine—the first cyborg president. Her neuro-circuits were produced by a joint Korean—Indian—Chinese research team. In the near future, given the present rates of technological success, Australasian presidents are likely to be purely synthetic cybernetic systems. That will be real progress as they will be more suitable to Australasia's harsh environment and polluted air.

But there are problems in paradise. The Greenies and environmental doom sayers were right in all their predictions. Global warming is occurring at an alarming rate. The reason that this occurred was China's massive industrial expansion around 2005. The United States of America, as it was called before its financial collapse and breakdown into warfare between various ethnic states, even at the peak of its industrial output would be no match for the new China. Unfortunately China chose to develop using its vast coal and oil reserves. This pushed the biosphere to the brink. Now President Hung must act to show the people of Australasia that something is being done about the pollution problem. Already there have been some disturbing cases of social disorder, riots, protests and that sort of thing. But what could she do? Suddenly an opportunity presented itself.

A crazed blond haired man, of a seemingly insignificant minority racial group tottering on extinction, went on a

The Australian, May 10, 1996, p. 4.

88

PAULINE HANSON, M.P. FEDERAL MEMBER FOR OXLEY



PAULINE HANSON MP





### Cannibalism is not the issue...the truth is - Hanson

Ipswich, April 22: INDEPENDENT MP for Oxley Pauline Hanson is somewhat bemused that the debate over a small section on the truth in education in her Support Movement's book -- Pauline Hanson The Truth -- which refutes the romantic view on the lifestyle of some Aboriginal tribes at the time of white settlement of Australia, has only just hit the hallowed pages of the Sydney Morning Herald.

"As far back as May 28 last year I raised the issue that historical guilt--if there is such a thing--would have to be shared by both black and white, and that the early blacks were as guilty of atrocities as the whites, giving the example of the cannibalisation of Chinese goldminers on the Palmer River in 1875," Ms Hanson said.

"Not only did the S.M.H. miss that story, but their current front page 'expose' is a rehash of a full review of my Support Movement's book done by Tony Koch in the Courier Mail last Saturday, and even my local Ipswich paper, The Queensland Times, beat the SMH by four days.

"Be that as it may, the issue of cannibalism amongst early Aboriginal tribes is not an issue of denigrating Aboriginal people, but an issue of denigrating the populist doctrines currently being taught in our schools and especially in our universities by academies who would rather bow to political correctness than the truth," she said.

"As usual, the media has attempted a beat-up on a single issue in a rather lengthy treatise which endeavours to expose some of the myths behind the Native Title industry and expose the new class ideology of those who promote the Aboriginal guilt industry.

"In essence, this chapter of the book discusses the politically correct cover up that espouses the 'myth of the noble savage' or romantic primitivism that is taught in schools today which is central to the core of the white guilt industry, and the section on cannibalism merely demonstrates the savagery of Aboriginal society in those days," Ms Hanson said.

"I have absolutely no other interest in these few paragraphs other than they are extremely well documented and researched--with no less than a major contribution from Daisy Bates from her 1938 book *The Passing of the Abortgines: A Lifetime Spent Among the Natives of Australia*--and are essential in their depiction of the true situation facing the early settlers in the early 19th century and their relationship with Abortginals.

"But the main purpose of this section is to dispol the myths, mistruths and lies being pushed in academia by people with their own agendas in promotion of the guilt industry.

"I did not write the book nor this section of it but I will defend to the death the right of the author to present his or her views without fear of persecution from the politically correct in presenting well researched facts."

[Ends]

[For further information or personal comment from Mrs Hanson contact: DAVID THOMAS, Press Secretary on (07) 3281 5833 or (015) 631 366]

COMMONWEALTH CENTRE, CNR. EAST & 86TH STREETS (PO BOX 428) IPSWICH, QLD. 4305 TEL.: (07) 3281 5833 FAX: (07) 3281 5980 https://www.newspapers.com/image/849203079

88 - The Miscon Telegraph - Wednesday, April 23, 1997

### Australian Aborigines baby-eating cannibals, lawmaker claims

Right-wing politician's new book draws ire and condemnation

SYDNEY Australia — A right-wing lawmaker claims in a new book that Australia and a people like so much livestock. The hook has drawn ondemnation from historians and outrage from Aborigines.

Pauline Hanson of Queensland produced "Pauline Hanson of Queensland produced "Pauline Hanson: The Truth" to raise funds for her newly crasted One Nation Party While the Pauliament member spares few of Australia's minorities — claiming Asians are taking over the country and immigratis in general are destroying it — she reserves her harshest words for Australia's native people.

Hanson alleges that holy cating was known to be "rife among the central western peoples" of the continent and says Aborisins in Queensland were munching on the 19th continey.

"The older women were often killed for eating purposes, like livestock," the book contents.

Aboriginal groups were outraged.

raged.
"Liken Pauline Hanson to Adolf Hiller and what he did to the Jews. It's the same institious thing - it's really disturbing," said Kevin

Williams of the University of New South Wales, an Aboriginal lawyer. The topic was the talk of the talk show Tuesday, putting Hanson on the defensive.

"The Aboriginals, they make you think that they went along on their merry little way and had their pienles and all the rest of it. But the thing is these things did happen," Hanson misited.

"The book discusses the pollically correct covering that espouses the myth of the nobie savage... and merely demonstrates the savagery of Aboriginal society in those days," she said.

Nonsense. historians and anthropologists are:

Australia's hunter-gatherurs were masters of their landscape, and it is an "absurdity" to suggest they resorted to cannibalism as a source of food, Richard Broome of LaTrobe University, suther of Aboriginal Australians" told Australian Broadcasting Corp. mailo.

At most, Aborigines may have

radio.

At most, Aborigines may have engaged in soluted cases of cannibalism for ritual purposes — like peoples all over the world.

"It wasn't until the early 18th century that the last Scottial cannibal family was killed," historian Eric Rolls and.



"Cannibalism among all races to been so widesproof that you could be quite certain that Pauline Hamson's antecedents were cannibals," he said.

Historiams say Europeans have been making the same spurious claim about Aborigines for two centuries – demigrating the native people as they pushed them aside.

"To put this in a book in this day and age says a erest deal about the authors and very little about north Queensland. Aborigines," said Honry Reynolds of James Cook University one of Australia's leading scholars of Aborigines.

The current cannibalism claim comes as Prime Minister John Howard's conservative government edges toward legislation that would terminate Aborigines."

access to government-held lands covering nearly half of Australia. Anstalia's High Court ruled in 1920 that Aborigines have the right to lay claim to the land on the grounds of traditional ownership-upholding the validity of Aborigines claim for the first time. The ruling has inflamed passions among Australia's nearly 18 million whites and 300,000 Aborigines long one of the nation's least privileged groups. Given the tensions over land, Europeans have had a vested interest in portraying Aborigines as breaking one of the great taboos. Broome said.

"If they were shown to be cannibits, then they were shown to be not worthy to hold this land," he said.

Copyright © 2023 Newspapers.com. All Rights Reserved.



### Pauline Hanson's Speech-Friday 30 May - Newcastle

Ladies and Gentlemen,

I cannot begin to describe the difficulties that have been associated with my being here tonight.

Suffice to say, that protesters, the Newcastle Council, the Labor Party, and I suspect various minority groups and multiculturalists have done their best to stop me from speaking to you here this evening.

Clearly, they have failed,

but beating them has been a huge cost both in time and money,not to mention the stress for all concerned including the State and Federal Police. I certainly hope that the next time I visit Newcastle, we don't face the same barriers to freedom of speech we faced on this occasion. Tonight's exercise in freedom of speech is costing us sixteen thousand five hundred dollars. Tonight's exercise in freedom of speech has required the protection of 350 Police. Tonight's exercise in freedom of speech has drawn protesters from all over the country, and include one particularly unsavoury group who follow me everywhere, a socialist group called "Resistance".

Ladies and Gentlemen,

This is not the Australia we grew up in, it is not the Australia so many found when they first decided to make this place their home, and I will do my best to make sure that the problems we face today will not be the same problems that our children face tomorrow.

We must address the breakdown of our right to free speech. We must get across the message that criticism is not racism, that to call for all Australians to be treated equally is not racism, to say that to be considered disadvantaged should be based on individual circumstances, not on race or cultural background, is not racism.

None of these things I have called for have anything to do with racism because they do not in any way infer that one race is superior, rather what they do, is recognised the successive governments, both Liberal and Labor, have given us policies that have divided Australia.

They have given us policies that instead of recognising needs on an individual basis for all Australians, they have singled out certain groups for special benefits. There are many government policies that divided us, and are now finally the subject of concern.

Perhaps one of the best examples is the student assistance program called <u>ABSTUDY</u>. This is the strictly aboriginal version of the student assistance programme called AUSTUDY. ABSTUDY is a perfect example of a policy that divides us. It puts the case that aboriginals have special problems not faced by other Australians, but in truth what it does is determine benefits by race rather than individual need.

What we need is policies which are not based on race. We need a student assistance programme that instead of having particular advantages for Aboriginal Australians, recognise special circumstances relating to disadvantages faced by all Australians. This does not mean that anyone truly in need will lose their benefits.

It simply means that we recognise their individual need instead of classing them apart from other Australians by considering their needs based on race. Essentially we only need one programme of student assistance, and that should be a programme that treats all Australians equally.

There are many such programmes that need to be reviewed, but anyone who has criticised such things has been attacked and tagged as a racist and a bigot. I say again, Criticism is not racism. When I speak of the problems of Asian gang related crime, in particular, drug trafficking, this does not mean that all Australians

of Asians background are criminals and drug traffickers, it simply acknowledges that the majority of these problems come from one section of the community.

This is an inescapable fact. Just ask Peter Ryan, the NSW Commissioner of Police, other senior police or for that matter perhaps any member of the force who is aware of this aspect of criminal activity. We must not single out Asian people as being responsible for all of our drug problems, but we cannot ignore the protection afforded criminals through the closed and secretive nature of Asian communities within our country.

Many new Australians live in fear of their lives because of the thugs that hide within the community. They suffer crimes of extortion and home invasion, and in many ways this is because they have failed to assimilate. Governments have failed them, and many of them have not adopted the Australian way of life, and so they have been left in little pockets that are more like parts of other countries, than suburbs of Australia.

The majority of Australians do not accept the culture of gangs and crime and drugs that many new Australians are used to living with. We must not only help these new Australians who are suffering under the regime of crime lords, but we must also save ourselves and our children from those criminal elements that are protected by police that simply import little bits of other countries into Australia.

Most people who come to Australia have come for a better way of life. They do not want Australia to become like the place they left, and neither do we. We don't ask them to forget where they came from, only that they please remember where they are now.

We welcome anyone who comes here with a genuine wish to better themselves, to be law abiding citizens, and to give their undivided loyalty to this country. We want everyone to be Australians, and to join us by being a part of One Nation, not one of many parts of a divided nation.

All we ask is that you do not bring your ancestral problems with you. Leave them behind, or this place will become like the place you left. Your new life here will become like the life you have tried to escape from, and those problems that come with you force upon other Australians difficulties they don't deserve, or want. We have enough of our own issues that are home grown, we should not have to face cultural or ancestral problems that stretched back hundreds of years, and come from another place.

### I say again, Criticism is not racism.

Ladies and Gentleman,

There is no group in this country that has a monopoly on poverty or hunger or unemployment. There is no group in this country that has a monopoly on the insecurity, lack of safety, or the lack of hope felt in our community. There is no group who has a right to either be treated, or expected to be treated any differently from any individual Australian. We must help those who are less fortunate.

We must stand up for those who have fallen by the way, and lift them up once again, so that they may join us, and be proud of themselves, and of their country. But we must do this on the basis of the needs of individuals, and not continue to pursue policies that set us apart.

I call for fairness and equality for all Australians. We must be united as one people, under one flag and with one set of rules. We must stand strongly together. We must be One Nation. The government has it all wrong. They've had it wrong for a long time, and with your help, I aim to change that.

Like most of Australia, here in Newcastle, the people are looking down the barrel of ever increasing job losses, and as always the government has little to offer.

Unemployment is one of the issues that is at the very core of the ills that dog our social fabric. It faces people with such hopelessness that they turn to solutions that secure Australians would never contemplate.

It increases our crime, and brings such stress to families as to tear them apart from within, and yet knowing all this, our government sits by waiting for the miracle of a changing economic cycle. When I say I want to stop immigration, I do so to save Australian Jobs. In the speech which launched Pauline Hanson's One

<u>Nation</u> just six weeks ago, the first of what I put forward as One Nation's immediate goals was, and I quote, "To stop all immigration except that related to investment that will lead to employment, and for this to continue until Australia's unemployment is solved".

I now note with interest that at last the Prime Minister, and his Minister for Immigration admit that unemployment, and immigration are linked. When I speak of the need for tariff protection for Australian manufacturing, I do so because of the need to reverse the decline of Australian Industry that has been brought about by the so called free trade policies of both Liberal and Labor Governments.

I speak of these things because to create real long-term jobs for Australians, we must revitalise Australian manufacturing on Australian soil. Solving unemployment must be one of our most urgent priorities, and recent events here in Newcastle typify the uncertain future that faces so many Australians.

We must get Australia manufacturing again, and we must damn this government for its inhumane pursuit of economic rationalism. Some say my policies will hurt foreign trade. Anyone in business will tell you that business is done by being competitive, by having quality products, the right price and providing good service and delivery.

Doing business has nothing to do with Pauline Hanson wanting to stop immigration. I remember when Bob Hawke promised that by 1990 no Australian child would live in poverty. Our country now has seven hundred thousand children in families where no-one has a job, and while Bob Hawke and the heads of BHP sleep comfortably, you can be sure the children of Newcastle do not.

Your town is a steel town. For you, the making of steel has been a tradition that has been passed down from father to son, and fed local families for generations. steel is in your blood. How betrayed you must feel as your lives are rusted away by the dollars demanded by shareholders with no regard for the workers who made BHP what it is today.

The Australian worker usually turns to their union leaders for help, but many of these people are the same ones who have financially and physically sponsored the Labor Party who is actively pursued policies that have broken the back of Australian manufacturing, and opened our country to plundering by multinationals.

Now they say we must become part of Asia, yet according to the world bank Australia is the wealthiest country in the world. You might ask if we are so wealthy were is all the money going, and if we are to be Asianised who is it that stands to gain, us or them?

What will the union leaders do as in the sense Australia is pushed closer and closer culturally and financially to adopting the practices of our Asian neighbours?

What will the union leaders do as Asianisation is forced upon us?

If we are to become part of Asia how long will it be before Australian workers are forced to compete for jobs with Asian conditions and Asian wages? How long have the interests of the Australian worker been corrupted by Labor's leaders?

What was happening to your wages and your standard of living while Hawke and Keating were running the country and becoming multi-millionaires at the same time.

The people of Newcastle are stuck with the fact that the Liberal Party won't try very hard because they know they can't win this seat, and the Labor Party won't try very hard because they don't think they can lose this seat.

Well I have a message for Liberal and Labor, there is a new girl on the block, and she intends to give them hell. I want to help the people of Newcastle. I want to find solutions. I don't mean pie in the sky half-hearted research to look at ways of changing the working culture of Newcastle.

I mean real help like the injection of substantial government funds. Perhaps a joint venture with BHP workers to take over the plant, coupled with tariffs on imported steel, so as to allow Australian workers a chance to complete with steel produced through cheapqverseas labour.

I don't pretend to have all the answers, and I certainly don't want to tell you what is the best for you, but I do genuinely want to help. No doubt there are many good ideas, and the best place to hear them is out amongst the people.

I want to sit down with BHP workers and talk about what can be achieved. And I mean sit down with fair dinkum Aussie workers, not labor party hacks, or anyone else who has anything but the best interests of the people of Newcastle on their agenda.

I hope that after tonight, people who truly represent the interests of the workers will come forward and make themselves known to my staff and me. Contact us, tell us who you are, and I will come back here to learn from you. I want to help, but I need your input.

When Pauline Hanson's One Nation is successful at the next election, we will use our influence to put in place the policies that emerged from consulting with you. The knockers will ask, "Where will the money come from." Well let me tell you that our taxation policies will be fairer on the Australian worker, but at the same time they will generate income from previously untapped sources.

I might also remind you that the Liberals have socked away in their Budget, a billion dollar electioneering fund that they have called **The Federal Fund**. *This is nothing more than the equivalent of the old Ros Kelly whiteboard trick*. What better way to celebrate the Centenary of our Federation, than to siphon off some of these funds to preserve the jobs and security of the people of Newcastle.

Fellow Australians, The next election will give you your first opportunity to vote for something other than Liberal or labor, and know that your vote is not being waisted in some form of protest.

At the next election, the choice is truly yours, vote the same way, and you can be sure of getting more of the same in return, but a vote for Pauline Hanson's One Nation will be a vote for positive change. Give us your support, and together we will bring equality to all Australians.

We will get Australia manufacturing again. We will cut unemployment and protect Australian Jobs. It will not be other countries, or the United nations that decide our living and working conditions, or how we conduct our affairs. We will make sure it is we Australians who determine our future, and the future of our country.

Please join us, work with us, vote for us, so that we can recover what we have lost, and once again be the proud nation, the One Nation, we once were. I love my country, and I'm sure you feel the same. But there is much to be said, and there is much to be done. Do not be afraid of what must be said.

If you are afraid we will never have the changes we need, but remember in Australia, we settle our differences at the ballot box, not in the boxing ring, we do it with voters not with violence.

Remember criticism is not racism. Patriotism is not racism.

People of Newcastle, thank you for having me.



© Pauline Hanson's One Nation, 1997.

### Annexure K

Speech - 11 June 97 - Adelaide

Fellow Australians,

Thank you so very much for being here tonight.

I cannot begin to describe the difficulties that have been associated with my being here tonight. My thanks go to George Merritt and his toom far their outstanding effort in bringing me before you this evening.

As you know, someone in Adelaide has done their level best to stop me from speaking to you here this evening.

Each time my local supporters booked a venue, within 48 hours, the booking was cancelled without explanation.

Not wanting to cause a fuss, each time this occurred, my local supporters moved on and made a booking at a different venue.

Finally, it became clear that time was running short and when this venue decided they would attempt to cancel our booking, we had no alternative but to take legal action so as to have our booking upheld.

Whoever it was or which ever group it was, that intimidated the venue co-ordinators, it is particularly pleasing to see that our efforts to maintain freedom of speech in Australia overcame their efforts to put an end to the rights of individual Australians to have their say, and for those who are interested to have their opportunity to listen.

Tonight's exercise in freedom of speech has drawn protesters from all over the country,

and includes one particularly unsavoury group who follow me everywhere, a socialist group, called, "Resistance".

It is unfortunate that tonight's exercise in freedom of speech has only been possible through a Supreme Court action.

Tonight's exercise in freedom of speech has only been possible through the magnificent work of the South Australian Police and their spirit of co-operation in working with the Federal Police.

I am grateful to both Justice Millhouse of the Supreme Court and the State and Federal police for upholding what little remains of our once cherished freedom of speech.

So at last here I am in Adelaide and it is a great honour to have the opportunity of being able to speak to you in person rather than simply have you hear or see what is often a distorted media view of what I've said or done.

Ladies and Gentlemen.

This is not the Australia in which we were born,

it is not the Australia we grew up in,

it is not the Australia so many found when they first decided to make this place their home,

and I will do my best to make sure that the problems we face today will not be the same problems that our children face tomorrow.

We must address the political correctness that has destroyed our right to free speech.

Just the difficulties which faced my being able to speak to you this evening are examples of how important it is for us to go on and work to change the current direction of our country.

We cannot allow ruffians and those who believe that it is only their view that can be heard, to stifle our rightful opportunity to express our views or thoughts on issues that concern us.

For that matter, we should have in our society, the opportunity for public debate with the security of knowing you will not be attacked just because your ideas are different.

There are those who hold extreme and what by many of us would be considered unreasonable or possibly offensive views, but it should not be up to the few who enforce political correctness to decide if they can be heard, rather, having been heard, it should be up to all Australians to make up their own minds as to what is true, what matters, and what doesn't.

We all have a right to speak, and part of my fight is to maintain that right and make sure we never lose it.

We must address our immigration problems and the culture of crime that is associated with a segregated society.

We must get across the message that criticism is not racism,

that to call for all Australians to be treated equally is not racism,

to say that to be considered disadvantaged should be based on individual circumstances,

not on race or cultural background,

is not racism.

None of these things I have called for have anything to do with racism because they do not in any way infer that one race is superior,

rather what they do,

is recognise that successive governments, both Liberal and Labor,

have given us policies that have divided Australia.

They have given us policies that instead of recognising needs on an individual basis for all Australians,

they have singled out certain groups for special benefits.

There are many government policies that divide us, and are now finally the subject of

Perhaps one of the best examples is the student assistance programme called ABSTUDY.

This is the strictly aboriginal version of the student assistance programme called AUSTUDY.

ABSTUDY is a perfect example of a policy that divides us.

It puts the case that aboriginals have special problems not faced by other Australians,

but in truth what it does is determine benefits by race rather than by individual need.

What we need is policies which are not based on race.

We need programmes that instead of having particular advantages for Aboriginal Australians or this notion of other kinds of Australians,

recognise special circumstances relating to disadvantages faced by all Australians.

We need policies that see us all as Australians and just as Australians, not as different kinds of Australians.

This does not mean that anyone truly in need will lose their benefits.

It simply means that we recognise their individual needs instead of classing them apart from other Australians by considering their needs based on race.

We need programmes that treat all Australians equally.

There are many programmes that need to be reviewed,

but anyone who has criticised such things has been attacked and tagged as a racist and a bigot.

I say again, Criticism is not racism.

Does anyone seriously believe that it is uniting Australia to spend over 10 million dollars helping new Australians maintain their native language? How does this help us to communicate and all live together as Australians? Who comes up with these ideas? Is this what the government should be doing with our taxes?

When I speak of the problems of Asian gang related crime,

in perticular, drug trafficking,

this does not mean that all Australians of Asians background are criminals and drug traffickers.

most are decent Australian citizens,

it simply acknowledges that the majority of these problems come from one section of the community.

This is an inescapable fact.

Just ask Peter Ryan, the NSW Commissioner of Police, other senior police, or for that matter perhaps any member of the force who is aware of this aspect of criminal activity.

We must not single out Asian people as being responsible for all of our drug problems,

but we cannot ignore the protection afforded criminals through the closed and secretive nature of Asian communities within our country.

Many new Australians live in fear of their lives because of the thugs that hide within the community.

They suffer crimes of extortion and home invasion, and in many ways this is because they have failed to assimilate.

Governments have failed them, and many of them have not adopted the Australian way of life, and so they have been left in little pockets that are more like parts of other countries, than suburbs of Australia.

The majority of Australians do not accept the culture of gangs and crime and drugs that many new Australians are used to living with.

We must not only help these new Australians who are suffering under the regime of crime lords,

but we must also save ourselves and our children from those criminal elements that are protected by policies that simply import little bits of other countries into Australia.

Most people who come to Australia have come for a better way of life.

They do not want Australia to become like the place they left, and neither do we.

We don't ask them to forget where they came from, only that they please remember where they are now.

We welcome anyone who comes here with a genuine wish to better themselves,

to be law abiding citizens, and to give their undivided loyalty to this country.

We want everyone to be Australians, and to join us by being a part of One Nation,

not one of the many parts of a divided nation.

All we ask is that you do not bring your ancestral problems with you.

Leave them behind,

or Australia will become like the place you left.

Don't take the flag of your former country to Australian sporting events which are contests between local teams. If you want to wave a flag, wave the flag of the team you support or the Australian flag, not the flag of another country.

Don't let your new life here become like the life you have tried to escape from.

Don't let the problems of your old country follow you here and become problems for all of us.

Australians have enough of their own difficulties that are home grown,

we should not have to face cultural or ancestral problems that stretch back hundreds of years, and come from another place.

I say again, Criticism is not racism.

On a different tact, we can no longer stand idle while our government continues to fail in the fight against the importation of drugs.

It has recently been reported by Fia Cumming that Research at an inner city school in Sydney showed eleven percent of thirteen year olds had tried heroin.

Through Western Australia alone, it is estimated there is one billion dollars worth of illegal drugs creeping into our country, and the police say the position is getting worse, not better.

We must provide increased resources to Customs and Federal Police.

They cannot be expected to do their jobs with ever dwindling budgets.

They cannot be expected to fight the war against drug trafficking by relying on the occasional tip off.

They must be given the resources and ability to be pro-active in their fight to protect our children from the fiends who profit by addicting the innocents and their families to a life of misery and despair.

The cost of waging the war against drugs and its impact on our community in faroutweighed by the benefits of victory.

We must further review the penalties for drug trafficking and the other serious crimes that continue to increase in our society.

In the case of such serious crimes being committed by non Australian citizens, we should pursue treaties with other countries so that when our authorities catch these criminals, we try them, we convict them and we sentence them, but then we send them back to their own country to serve out the term of their sentence.

In Australia, it costs between forty and sixty thousand dollars a year to keep a criminal in the luxury of our jails, so even if under such treaties we have to contribute to the cost of jailing them in their own country, under most circumstances we will still be better off.

On top of this, if upon being released, these foreign criminals decided to continue their life of crime, it would not be us here in Australia who would again be the subject of their terror as they re-offend.

We have enough criminals that we are stuck with, but for goodness sake lets make it a policy to deport the ones we can.

Pauline Hanson's One Nation will formulate policies that will aim to make other countries criminals another of Australia's export successes.

Ladies and Gentlemen.

There is no group in this country that has a monopoly on poverty or hunger or unemployment.

There is no group in this country that has a monopoly on the insecurity, the lack of safety,

or the lack of hope felt in our community.

There is no group who has a right to either be treated.

or expect to be treated any differently from any individual Australian.

We must help those who are less fortunate.

We must stand up for those who have fallen by the way,

and lift them up once again.

so that they may join us, and be proud of themselves, and of their country.

But we must do this on the basis of the needs of individuals, and not continue to pursue policies that set us apart.

I call for fairness and equality for all Australians.

We must be united as one people, under one flag and with one set of rules.

We must stand strongly together.

We must be One Nation.

The government has it all wrong.

They've had it wrong for a long time,

and with your help, I aim to change that.

When I say I want to stop immigration, I do so to save Australian Jobs.

In the speech which launched Pauline Hanson's One Nation just six weeks ago,

the first of what I put forward as One Nation's immediate goals was, and I quote,

"To stop all immigration except that related to investment that will lead to employment,

and for this to continue until Australia's unemployment is solved".

I now note with interest that at last the Prime Minister, and his Minister for Immigration admit that unemployment, and immigration, are linked.

When I speak of the need for tariff protection for Australian manufacturing,

I do so because of the need to reverse the decline of Australian Industry that has been brought about by the so called free trade policies of both Liberal and Labor Governments.

I speak of these things because to create real long-term jobs for Australians,

we must revitalise Australian manufacturing on Australian soil.

Solving Unemployment must be one of our most urgent priorities.

We must get Australia manufacturing again,

and we must damn this government and those before it for their inhumane pursuit of economic rationalism.

Some say my policies will hurt foreign trade.

Anyone in business will tell you that business is done by being competitive,

by having quality products,

the right price and providing good service and delivery.

Doing business overseas is not impacted by Pauline Hanson wanting to stop immigration or wanting to create employment by rejuvenating Australian manufacturing.

Ours is a domestic problem, it is our problem, and it is our duty and responsibility to fix it.

Most countries recognise our right to deal with our own problems without interference just as we should recognise theirs. These are not issues of international human rights. They are issues to be addressed by Australians for Australians and not the business of the United Nations or anybody else.

They say we are to become part of Asia, that we are to be Asianised. Who will gain from this, or more importantly, who will lose?

What will the union leaders and our politicians do as in every sense Australia is pushed closer and closer culturally and financially to adopting the practices of our Asian neighbours?

What will the union leaders and our politicians do as Asianisation is forced upon us?

If we are to become part of Asia how long will it be before Australian workers are forced to compete for jobs with Asian conditions and Asian wages?

How long have the interests of the Australian worker been corrupted by Labor's leaders?

What was happening to your wages and your standard of living while Hawke and Keating were running this country and becoming multi-millionaires at the same time.

Like most of Australia,

the people of Adelaide are looking down the barrel of ever increasing job losses, and as always the government only offers the false hope of delaying their fervent pursuit of the removal of tariffs.

They only offer the delay of what they consider to be impediments to their economic rationalism and policies of free trade that take no account of the impact upon our people.

Unemployment is one of the issues that is at the very core of the ills that dog our social fabric.

It faces people with such hopelessness that they turn to solutions that secure Australians would never contemplate.

It increases our crime,

our dependence on alcohol and other substances,

and brings such stress to families as to tear them apart from within,

and yet knowing all this, our government has only allowed a minor delay in their agenda.

They cannot be trusted.

Their pursuit of removing tariffs and all traditional ways to protect local manufacturing and production and therefore Australian jobs goes back nearly thirty years.

Does anyone seriously believe that the same politicians and the same parties that started on this devastating path have suddenly changed their minds.

They cannot be trusted.

How different would the recent decision to freeze automotive tariffs have been if it had been Peter Costello making the decision instead of the embattled John Howard and what will we face when Costello overcomes our tiring Prime Minister and he and his forces take full control of the Liberal Party and our Government.

Recently, the Labor Party has tried to run the idea that they support tariffs and protecting Australian Manufacturing but are we expected to forget it was them that started us down the road of free trade.

Whose interests did they have in mind when they began these policies, certainly not the interests of the Australian worker.

Any doubts about Labor's position on tariffs and the protection of Australian Manufacturing and Australian jobs is removed by simply reviewing the history of their policies on free trade.

When Labor try to persuade you they support tariffs and an end to the disaster of so called free trade, just remind them of Gareth Evans speech "The Asia Pacific and Global Change", a speech he gave as Foreign Minister to the Trilateral Commission in Tokyo on 20 April 1991.

This speech leaves no doubt of the pride Labor have taken in pushing upon the unsuspecting Australian people policies that exported Australian jobs to other countries.

Jobs that were once on Australian soil are now in other countries, and in the hands of other people.

Just like Peter Costello and John Howard, how long will it be before Gareth Evans finally overcomes the precarious leadership of Kim Beazley.

I say again, they cannot be trusted.

I don't pretend to have all the answers,

and I certainly don't want to tell you what is best for you,

In fact I support the concept of Referendums.

I know there are issues that would bring such sweeping change to our country that the decision cannot be left up to a government who having just been elected may not have to face the wraith of the voter for another three years.

Issues such as our Flag and the future of our Constitution cannot simply be left in the hands of a few politicians

There are many good ideas,

and the best place to hear them is out amongst the people.

When Pauline Hanson's One Nation is successful at the next election,

we will use our influence to put in place the policies that emerged from consulting with you.

Fellow Australians,

The next election will give you your first opportunity to vote for something other than Liberal or Labor,

and know that your vote is not being wasted in some form of protest.

At the next election,

the choice is now truly yours,

vote the same way,

and you can be sure of getting more of the same in return,

but a vote for Pauline Hanson's One Nation will be a vote for positive change.

Give us your support,

and together we will bring equality to all Australians.

We will get Australia manufacturing again.

We will cut unemployment and protect Australian jobs.

We are the only ones who can be trusted on the issue of tariffs and protection for Australian manufacturing and production for we are the only ones who have stood up for these issues right from the start.

It will not be other countries.

or the United Nations that decide our living and working conditions,

or how we conduct our affairs.

We will make sure it is we Australians who determine our future, and the future of our country.

Please join us, work with us,

vote for us.

so that we can recover what we have lost,

and once again be the proud nation,

the One Nation, we once were.

But remember in Australia, we settle our differences at the ballot box, not in the boxing ring, we do it with votes, not with violence.

Remember, criticism is not racism.

Patriotism is not racism.

And above all, remember that for real change we need new faces with real influence, not tired old career politicians whose policies relate only to re-election rather than recovery.

The same old parties and the same old politicians will, regardless of what they say to get your vote,

will finish up giving you the same old policies.

Vote the same as you have, and you will get more of what you've got.

Don't be fooled by their smug and professional meanderings.

Help me to put some real people into Parliament, people with new ideas, people with a fresh approach, people who know that being Australian is a state of mind.

People who will not fall prey to the international agenda.

Help me put people into Parliament who will always put Australians, and the interests of Australians, above all else.

People of South Australia, thank you for having me. Annexure L

Brack Farmon.

Gold Const.

Speech - 1 July 97 - Gold Coast

### Feliow Australians,

This job, that I suppose in many ways has been thrust upon me, provides a wonderful opportunity to meet decent patriotic Australians who come from all walks of life.

Ordinary people, just like me. They come up to me in the street, in restaurants, at Parliament House, in airports, on aeroplanes and at functions everywhere and they ask me to just keep going.

They find hope by putting their faith in me, and sometimes I wonder if I can do this, but always it is the knowledge that Australians everywhere, think as we do, that keeps me going.

Muny have come from other countries and have not enjoyed the quality of the Australians have fought so hard to create and preserve. They recognise their good fortune at being able to join us, and to join with us in all the good things that are Australian.

To all of you, whether you were born here, whether you have been here most of your life, or even if you have only just arrived if you have a genuine desire to be Australian and to give our country your undivided loyalty, welcome.

Remember, Australia is unique.

Probably the best place in the world, and those of us who are here have a responsibility to make sure our Australia does not simply become like the so many strife torn places that are near us.

Remember that being an Australian should be considered a state of mind. It doesn't really matter where you came from.

To those of you who love our country as I do, and want to save our country as I do, I say thank you, and I salute you.

The fight shead will need us all, for our children and the generations of Australians who follow them, will inherit either our success, or our failure.

No matter how many threats, no matter how much slander and no matter what lies they tell, they must not stop what we have begun.

We will fight together against whatever odds are stacked against us and we will win, because we are

and Australians will never give up their country.

Never have, never will.

### Australians.

fellow Queenslanders, thank you for taking the time to hear me this evening.

It is a great honour to have the opportunity of being able to speak to you in person rather than simply have you hear or see what is often a distorted media view of what I've said or done.

Thanks to Paul Trewartha, Ken Waalwyk, Anthony Puls, Lindon Litchfield and their team for an outstanding effort in bringing me before you tonight.

As I have moved around our vast country, it has been very disturbing to bear witness to the fact that many of the freedoms enjoyed by Australians are more than under threat.



In particular, freedom of speech and freedom of assembly are under attack from extremists whose 'ends justify the means' approach must be a concern for all Australians who believe in democracy.

In the last few weeks there have been many incidents that can only be described as an assault on the Australian way of life.

Now Australians everywhere once again feel free to talk about the issues that political correctness had expelled from public debate,

the misguided and dangerous enemies of all we hold dear are popping up to oppose the freedom of speech and the freedom of assembly of anyone who has a different view.

The recent impediments to the formation of the first One Nation Branch in Canberra smacks of deliberate obstruction by local authorities.

Would you believe one council in Sydney even tried to declare a Pauline Hanson free zone,

In Adelaide we were forced to go to the Supreme Court to uphold our booking after approaches by shadowy figures had brought pressure to bear.

On that occasion we won, but would you expect that in Australia such a battle would need to be fought?

It has been no small feat that our efforts to maintain freedom of speech in Australia have overcome their efforts to put an end to the rights of individual Australians to have their say, and for those who are interested to have their opportunity to listen.

Perhaps now in Australia we are unfortunately experiencing that the battle for democracy is a fight that never ends.

The Mayor of Wyndham in Victoria has emphasised that he has done all in his power to stop a One Nation Branch from being able to meet in his area.

He wants us to know he has done all in his power to prohibit Australians from having their right of assembly.

This Victorian Mayor wanted the world to know that he had done all in his power to stop Australians from having their right to freedom of speech.

Where does this man think he lives. Remember being an Australian is a state of mind, a matter of loyalty, so what state of mind does this Mayor have and where do his loyalties lie.

All Australians should be grateful this Mayor and others like him have failed despite the use of tactics which have often been deceifful and dishonest.

Partie or fameline

3

People such as these who would try to stop Australians from ttending meetings, from being able to listen and to have their say,

should never be allowed to la ve an influence in public life.

You must be ble to divorce your own beliefs from decisions affecting the rights of those who may hold different views.

It is incumbent on leaders of all kinds in our community to never allow their prejudice or personal views to in any way darken the fairness of decision making.

N To stand against in Australian's right to speak and to stand against other Australians' right to liste is to stand against Australia itself.

Many or you know a an orien the subject of media olas and while it is in to say there are those in the media who are balanced and reasonable in their reporting,

let me share with you some of the curious activities of Melbourne's Herald Sun.

Two weeks ago, they printed twenty one quotes attributed to me, and asked their readers to decide for themselves if I was a racist.

They provided the facility of a phone poll to assess this view and no doubt to their surprise, they got

Of the nearly eight thousand calls, over 80% stated that I am not a racist.

On the following Saturday, the Herald Sun editorial acknowledged they considered the twenty one comments they had selected for the poll question to be racist.

The result of the poll indicates the editor of the Herald Sun has a different understanding of racism to most people and is out of step with over 80% of the paper's own readers.

Will it surprise you to know that in the editorial, the editor failed to mention the result of the paper's own poll.

To me, that spells out the word bias, it drums up the sounds of prejudice and typifies the lies by omission we must community regime

Tonight's exercise in freedom of speech has drawn protesters from all over the country,

and as usual includes one particularly unsavoury group who follow me everywhere, a socialist group, called, "Resistance".

Tonight's exercise in freedom of speech has only been possible through the magnificent work of our own Queensland Police and their spirit of co-operation in working with the Federal Police.

Ladies and Gentlemen,

This is not the Australia in which we were born, it is not the Australia we grew up in,

it is not the Australia so many found when they first decided to make this place their home,

and I will do my best to make sure the problems we face today will not be the same problems our children face tomorrow.

We must address the political correctness which has destroyed our right to free speech.

We cannot allow ruffians and those who believe it is only their view that can be heard,

to stifle our rightful opportunity to express our views or thoughts on issues that concern us.

For that matter, we should have in our society, the opportunity for public debate with the security of knowing we will not be attacked just because our ideas are different.

There are those who hold extreme and what many of us would consider unreasonable or possibly offensive views,

but it should not be up to the few who enforce political correctness to decide if they can be heard,

rather, having been heard, it should be up to all Australians to make up their own minds as to what is true, what matters, and what doesn't.

We all have a right to speak, and part of my fight is to maintain that right and make sure we never lose it.

We must address our immigration problems and the culture of crime associated with a segregated society.

We must get across the message that criticism is not racism,

that to call for all Australians to be treated equally is not racism,

to say that to be considered disadvantaged should be based on individual circumstances, not on race or cultural background,

is not racism.

None of these things I have called for have anything to do with racism because they do not in any way infer one race is superior,

rather what they do, is recognise that successive governments, both Liberal and Labor, have given us policies that have divided Australia.

They have given us policies that instead of recognising needs on an individual basis, have singled out certain groups for special benefits.

There are many government policies that divide us, and are now finally the subject of concern and debate.

Perhaps one of the best examples is the student assistance programme called ABSTUDY.

This is the strictly aboriginal version of the student assistance programme called AUSTUDY.

ABSTUDY is a perfect example of a policy that divides us.

It puts the case that aboriginals have special problems not faced by other Australians,

but in truth what it does is determine benefits by race rather than by individual need.

What we need is policies that are not based on race.

We need programmes that recognise special circumstances relating to disadvantages faced by all Australians.

We need policies that see us all as Australians, not as different kinds of Australians, just as Australians.

This does not mean that anyone truly in need will lose their benefits.

It simply means that we recognise their individual need, instead of classing them apart from other Australians by considering their needs based on race.

We need programmes that treat all Australians equally.

Many programmes need to be reviewed, but anyone who has suggested this has been attacked and tagged as a racist and a bigot.

I say again, Criticism is not racism.

Does anyone seriously believe it is uniting Australia to spend over 10 million dollars helping new Australians maintain their native language?

How does this help us to communicate and live together as Australians?

Is this what multiculturalism is about?

Who comes up with these ideas?

Is this what the government should be doing with our taxes?

When I speak of the problems of Asian gang related crime, in particular, drug trafficking,

this does not mean all Australians of Asian background are criminals and drug traffickers,

most are decent Australian citizens.

It simply acknowledges that the majority of these problems come from particular sections of the community.

This is an inescapable fact.

Just ask Peter Ryan, the NSW Commissioner of Police, other senior police, or for that matter perhaps any member of the force who is aware of this aspect of criminal activity.

We must not single out Asian people as being responsible for all of our drug problems,

but we cannot ignore the protection afforded criminals through the closed and secretive nature of Asian communities within our country.

Many new Australians live in fear of their lives because of the thugs who hide within the community.

They suffer crimes of extortion and home invasion, and in many ways this is because they have failed to assimilate.

Governments have failed them, and many of them have not adopted the Australian way of life, and so they have been left in little pockets more like parts of other countries, than suburbs of Australia.

The majority of Australians do not accept the culture of gangs and crime and drugs that many new Australians are used to living with.

We must not only help these new Australians who are suffering under the regime of crime lords,

but we must also save ourselves and our children from those criminal elements that are protected by policies that simply import little bits of other countries into Australia.

For any of you who may be wondering whether any of this is really happening then let me read to you just a couple of reports on one page of the Daily Telegraph from last Saturday.

Is the further expansion of this imported crime what we want for Australia, what we want for our children and for their children.

Would you let criminals into your home,

and if you did this unwittingly,

would you let them stay after they stole from you or raped or murdered a member of your family or pushed drugs on your children?

Coming to Australia should be no different.

Australia is our home.

We need proper screening for people who hope to live in this country.

Not just for criminal records, but also for assessment of their ability to assimilate.

There is also the question of imported disease.

What of the re-emergence of Tuberculosis, a disease that had all but ceased to exist in Australia.

Just look what has happened with Hepatitis B.

Fifteen years ago Hepatitis B was a rare disease, now there are more than thirty thousand infections each year which result in more than twelve hundred deaths annually.

This largely imported problem is estimated to cost our health system over one hundred million dollars a year.

Most people who come to Australia have come for a better way of life.

They do not want Australia to become like the place they left, and neither do we.

We don't ask them to forget where they came from, only that they please remember where they are now.

We welcome anyone who comes here with a genuine wish for a better life,

to be law abiding citizens, and to give their undivided loyalty to this country.

We want everyone to be Australian, and to join us by being a part of One Nation, not one of the many parts of a divided nation.

All we ask is that you do not bring your ancestral problems with you.

Leave them behind, or Australia will become like the place you left.

Don't take the flag of your former country to Australian sporting events which are contests between local teams.

If you want to wave a flag, wave the flag of the team you support or the Australian flag, not the flag of another country.

Don't let your new life here become like the life you have tried to escape.

Don't let the problems of your old country follow you here and become problems for all of us.

Australians have enough of their own difficulties that are home grown.

We should not have to face cultural or ancestral problems that stretch back hundreds of years, and come from another place.

I say again, Criticism is not racism.

There is so much to do one hardly knows where to begin, but certainly we can no longer stand idle while our government continues to fail in the fight against the importation of drugs.

It has recently been reported by Fia Cumming that Research at an inner city school in Sydney showed eleven percent of thirteen year olds had tried heroin.

Through Western Australia alone, it is estimated there is one billion dollars worth of illegal drugs creeping into our country, and the police say the position is getting worse, not better.

In fact in Little Bourke street in Melbourne, and Cabramatta in Sydney, children as young as twelve are selling heroin at seven dollars a pop – the same price as packet of cigarettes.

We must provide increased resources to Customs and Federal Police.

They cannot be expected to do their jobs with ever dwindling budgets.

They cannot be expected to fight the war against drug trafficking by being forced to rely on the occasional tip-off.

They must be given the resources and ability to be pro-active in their fight to protect our children from the fiends who profit by addicting the innocents and their families to a life of misery and despair.

The cost of waging the war against drugs and its impact on our community is far outweighed by the benefits of victory.

A victory we must have.

We must further review the penalties and ways of addressing drug trafficking and the other serious crimes that continue to invade our society.

In the case of such serious crimes being committed by non Australian citizens,

we should pursue treaties with other countries so that when our authorities catch these criminals,

we try them, we convict them and we sentence them,

but then we send them back to their own country to serve out the term of their sentence.

In Australia, it costs between forty and sixty thousand dollars a year to keep a criminal in the luxury of our jails,

so even if under such treaties we have to contribute to the cost of jailing them in their own country, under most circumstances, we will still be better off.

On top of this, if upon being released in their own country, these foreign criminals decided to continue their life of crime,

it would not be us here in Australia who would again suffer as the subject of their terror when they re-offend.

We have more than enough criminals that we are stuck with,

but for goodness sake lets make it a policy to deport the ones we can.

Pauline Hanson's One Nation will formulate policies that will aim to make other countries criminals another of Australia's export successes.

Ladies and Gentlemen,

There is no group in this country that has a monopoly on poverty or hunger or unemployment.

There is no group in this country that has a monopoly on the insecurity, the lack of safety,

or the lack of hope felt in our community.

There is no group who has a right to either be treated, or expect to be treated any differently from any individual Australian.

We must help those who are less fortunate.

We must stand up for those who have fallen by the way, and lift them up once again,

so that they may join us, and be proud of themselves, and of their country.

But we must do this on the basis of the needs of individuals,

and not continue to pursue policies that set us apart.

I call for fairness and equal treatment for all Austraff ns.

We must be united as one people, under one flag and with one set of rules.

We must stand strongly together.

We must be One Nation.

The government to the state of the state of

When I say I want to stop immigration,

I do so to save Australian Jobs.

In the speech which launched Pauline Hanson's One Nation the first of what I put forward as One Nation's immediate goals was, and I quote,

"To stop all immigration except that related to investment that will lead to employment, and for this to continue until Australia's unemployment is solved".

bnow note with interest that at last the Prime Minister, and his Minister for Immigration admit that unemployment, and immigration, are linked.

When I speak of the need for tariff protection for Australian manufacturing,

I do so because of the need to reverse the decline of Australian Industry that has been brought about by the so called free trade policies of both Liberal and Labor Governments.

I speak of these things because to create real long-term jobs for Australians,

we must revitalise Australian manufacturing on Australian soil.

Solving Unemployment must be one of our most urgent priorities.

We must get Austrillia manufacturing again, and we must damn this government and those before it for their inhumane pursuit of economic rationalism.

Some say my policies will hurt foreign trade.

113

Anyone in business will tell you that business is done by being competitive, by having quality products, the right price and providing good service and delivery.

Pauline Hanson wanting to stop immigration or wanting to create employment by rejuvenating Australian manufacturing does not impact doing business overseas.

Ours is a domestic problem, it is our problem, and it is our duty and responsibility to fix it.

Most countries recognise our right to deal with our own problems without interference,

just as we should recognic theirs

These are not issues of international human &

They are issues to be addressed by Australians for Australians,

and not the business of the United Nations or anybody else.

They say we are to become part of Asia,

that we are to be Asianised.

Who will -- '

What will the union leaders and our politicians do as in every sense Australia is pushed closer and closer culturally and financially to adopting the practices of our Asian neighbours?

What will the union leaders and our politicians do as Asianisation is forced upon us?

If we are to become part of Asia how long will it be before Australian workers are forced to compet for jobs with Asian conditions and Asian wages?

How long have the interests of the Australian worker been corrupted by Labor's leaders?

What was he pening to your wages and your standard of living while Hawke and Keating were runned the is country and becoming multi-millionaires at the same time.

Australia is looking down the barrel of ever increasing jol so es,

and as always the government only offers the false hope of delaying their fervent pursuit of the removal of tariffs.

They only offer the delay of what they consider to be impediments to their economic rationalism a policies of free trade that take no account of the impact upon our people.

The furrent policies are thrended to

is pu that job prospects will improve through educatio

but it doesn't matter how much education you have if there just aren't any jobs.

The simple outcome of current policies is that you

have more skilled people doing less skilled work - Haverel

Jobs that would have gone to high school graduates are being taken by people with university degrees.

We have collectors and similarly qualified people taking whatever work they can get.

We must revitalise local industry and provide protection and incentive for Australian manufacture.

We must acknowledge that not all Australians will become doctors or solicitors or research scientists and if they do there simply won't be enough work available in their chosen fields.

We must provide a diversity of occupations for our people.

We must tell young people it is perfectly un to be a tradesperson or a truck driver or a factory worker or a bank teller.

We must tell young people that it is not important what job you have or what job you start with. What is important is how well you do that job for that will determine how successful you will be.

A determined hardworking person can go anywhere, but they must have a place to start.

More Australians working means more Australian families will be secure,

more Australians will be contributing by paying taxes

More Australians will feel a sense of hope for the future and a chance for employment for their children.

Unemployment is one of the issues that is at the very core of the ills that dog our social fabric.

It faces people with such hopelessness that they turn to solutions that secure Australians would never contemplate.

It increases crime, dependence on alcohol and other substances, and brings such stress to families as to tear them apart from within,

and yet knowing all this, our government only arranges a minor delay in their destructive agenda.

They cannot be trusted.

It is only Pauline Hanson's One Nation that will develop and implement policies for positive change.

The government's pursuit of removing tariffs and all traditional ways to protect local manufacturing and production and therefore Australian jobs goes back at least twenty five years.

Does anyone seriously believe the same politicians and the same parties that started on this devastating path have suddenly changed their minds.

They cannot be trusted.

How different would the recent decision to freeze automotive tariffs have been if it had been Peter Costello making the decision instead of the embattled John Howard?

What will we face when Costello overcomes our tiring Prime Minister and he and his forces take full control of the Liberal Party and our Government?

Recently, the Labor Party tried to run the idea that they support tariffs and protecting Australian Manufacturing,

but are we expected to forget they started us down the pot-holed road of free trade.

Whose interests did they have in mind when they began these policies,

certainly not the interests of the Australian worker.

Any doubts about Labor's position on tariffs and the protection of Australian Manufacturing and Australian jobs is removed by simply reviewing the history of their policies.

When Labor try to persuade you they support tariffs and an end to the disaster of so called free trace.

just remind them of Gareth Evans speech,

"The Asia Pacific and Global Change",

a speech he gave as Foreign Minister to the Trilateral Commission in Tokyo on 20 April 1991.

His speech leaves no doubt of the pride Labor have taken in pushing upon the unsuspecting Australian people policies that exported Australian jobs to other countries.

What was Labor thinking?

Or were they just not thinking?

Never forget what they have done.

Never forget the price Australia hasp att.

Jobs that were once on Australian soil are now in other countries,

and in the hands of other people.

Just like the situation with Peter Costello and John Howard,

how long will it be before Gareth Evans finally overcomes the precarious leadership of Kim Beazley.

I say again, they cannot be trusted,

so do not waste your trust on them.

Always remember what they have done.



Never forget, they cannot be trusted.

I don't pretend to have all the answers, and I certainly don't want to tell you what is best for you,

In fact I support the concept of Referendums.

I know there are issues that would bring such sweeping change to our country that the decision cannot be left up to a government who having just been elected may not have to face the wraith of the voter for another terms.

Issues such as ou Flag a the future of our Constitution an Euthanasia nnot simply be left in cians.

There are many good ideas, and the best place to hear them is out amongst the people.

When Pauline Ha

xt election

we will use our influence to put in place the policies that emerged from consulting with you.

Not policies that will take us backward to a bygone era, but policies that will take us forward in a different and openly positive direction.

Fellow Australians,

The next election will give you your first opportunity to vote for something other than Liberal or Labor, and know your vote is not being wasted in some form of protest.

At the next election, the choice is now truly yours,

vote the same way, and you can be sure of getting more of the same in return,

but a vote & Pauline Hanson's One Nation will be a vote for positive change.

Give us your support, and together we will bring equality to all Australians.

We will get Australia manufacturing again,

We will cut unemployment and protect Australian jobs.

We are the only ones who can be trusted on the issue of tariffs and protection for Australian manufacturing and production,

for we are the only ones who have stood

It will not be ther countries, or the United Nations that how we conduct our affairs. We will-make sure it is we Australians who determine our future, and the future of our country.

rk with us, vote for us, lease join-u

so we can recover what we have lost,

and once again be the proud nation, the One Nation, we once were.

But remember in Australia, we settle our differences at the ballot box,

not in the boxing ring,

we do it with votes, not with violence.

Turn the other cheek and walk away, do not be drawn into violence or any confrontation by those who oppose us.

Just let your feelings be known on election day.

Remember, criticism is not racism.

Patriotism is not racism.

And above all, remember that for real change we need new faces with real influence,

not tired old career politicians whose policies are lies for re-election rather than plans for recovery.

With the same old parties and the same old politicians,

regardless of what they say to get your vote, they will finish up giving you the same old policies,

or they will change the score after the game has been played.

Don't be footed by their smug and professional meanderings.

Help me to put some real people into Parliament,

people with new ideas,

people with a fresh approach,

people who know that being Australian is a state of mind.

People who will not fall prey to the international agenda

Help me put people into Parliament who have fresh ideas in their minds

and patriotism in their hearts,

people who will always put Australians, and the interests of Australians,

first and above all else.

Fellow Queenslanders, fellow Australians,

thank you for having me.

Intra grades

### Annexure M

### Hanson, "We must extinguish Native Title"

### 1st October 1997

"It is imperative the people of Australia understand Native Title is, as they say, 'the thin end of the wedge'. The path of Native Title will eventually divide Australia into many nations of varying ethnicities - an Aboriginal nation will be just the beginning.

"For years Australia has been divided through policies of multiculturalism and an unfair view of history that has led to impractical, discriminatory and stupid notion of land rights and special treatment for so called minorities at the expense of everyone else.

"It is imperative the Australian people know and understand the International forces driving the Aboriginal industry and the flawed and divisive concept of Native Title. The underlying blueprint and inspiration in Nunavut, the separate indigenous nation within Canada and the draft United Nation's Declaration of the Rights of Indigenous Peoples.

ATSIC's Mick Dodson said on 25/10/96, "We believe that in the process of adopting the UN declaration of the Rights of Indigenous Peoples, time is on the side of Indigenous Peoples".

"Or let me quote Peter Jull, former adviser to the Canadian Prime Minister and now a consultant to the Central Land Council, "Nunavut has prophetic meaning when viewed in an International context. It heralds a New World Order".

"There is an undeniable link between the events in Canada and Australia. The architect of Canada's Nunavut is now living in Brisbane and advising the Central Land Council. The Aboriginal Industry's long term goal is a separate Indigenous Nation within Australia - a separate country the alleged guilty non-Aboriginal Australians will pay for.

"This must surely disturb any Australian who thought we were working for a future together as One People and One Nation. We must all be Australians together, either we are all equal in all things or equal in none. How long you or your ancestors may have been here is irrelevant for it is flawed to essentially suggest some of our people are more Australian than others.

"The Australians inappropriately referred to as indigenous comprise less than 2% of the population with most of mixed ancestry and little Aboriginal blood and yet under Native Title this minority will have a stranglehold on as much as 75% of the land that is supposed to belong to all Australians. This is wrong in the extreme and should be subject to a referendum. If we are to face division let the people have their rightful chance to stop it."



🌉 Nation - <u>Pauline Hanson's One Nation Press Releases.</u>

© Pauline Hanson's One Nation, 1997.

https://www.newspapers.com/image/123526973

The Sydney Morning Herald (Sydney, New South Wales, New South Wales, Australia) • Sun, Oct 13, 1996 • Page 2

Downloaded on Sep 7, 2023

Hanson warns of

civil war

From page 1

matta. You have got the Chinese triads, the 5T gangs. You can't turn your back on the problem that is happening out there – it is happening and people know it." Ms Hanson denied she was racist and said she believed the same law should apply to all Australians, regard-

less of race.
"I think [migrants] should take out

citizenship after five years; compulsory citizenship," she declared.

"People have to realise, and the Asians have to realise, that if they come out to this country they become part of

the country.
"If they don't give their undivided loyalty to this country, as far as I am concerned they can go back where they come from - and that's not just Asians, that's everyone."

She is also concerned about migrants not speaking English and opposes government policies encouraging migrants to speak their native languages which she claims discourages assimilation.

"If people want to maintain their own culture and their own way of life, fine, I have no problem with that, but at

their expense, not at taxpayers' expense," Ms Hanson said.
Shadow Immigration Minister Duncan Kerr said yesterday that Ms Hanson's claims were "plain wrong".

He said since World War II the nation had absorbed about 3.5 million people without coming to xiolence.

people without coming to violence.

Mr Kerr said Ms Hanson was also talking "palpable nonsense about the extent of Asian migration". Asians represented about 4 per cent of the

population.

Mr Beazley described Ms Hanson's remarks as "inflammatory". "If Ms Hanson is quoted accurately then those views are inflammatory and silly and wrong," he said.

Mr Howard's office last night said.

there would be no comment on the latest remarks by Ms Hanson.

Newspapers \*\*

### **Annexure O**

HELP NEWS PARTNERS SIGNUP LOGIN ABOUT TROVE Advanced Search Filter • Q Search Websites



Home / Websites

# Hanson, "Aboriginal land grab was the object of a shameless PR campaign".

For many years Australians have been assaulted by a shameless PR campaign aimed at developing guilt among non-Aboriginals. The young in particular have fallen foul of this deceifful exercise and now we are in the position where we are about to give over perhaps as much as 80% of our country to about 2% of our population.

This Aborginal land grab was the object of a campaign of guilt typified by the stolen children's report, Bringing them Home. While there is no doubt of the sadness embodied in this report the promotion has been aimed at raising guilt and therefore raising the willingness to compensate the Aborginas.

The presentation of the stolen children's report and the subsequent demand for a National apology was a well constructed campaign lacking nothing but the balance of the surrounding circumstances of history. You were given the impression these awful privations were solely owned and experienced by Aborigines and that was of course a lie.

When Noel Pearson was reported as speaking of a war being declared on white Australia, All Australians should have realised the war started long ago when Aboriginal and non-Aboriginal activists began their unconscionable PR exercise to carefully cultivate guilt in the minds of ordinary Australians - in this war of Aboriginal greed, truth was the first casualty. The evidence indicates the 40,000 stolen British children sent to Australia over the same period far outnumbered the Aborigines and their experiences were at least as bad, possibly worse. This combined with the removal of the slum children of Melbourne and individual experiences all over Australia proves Aborigines do not have a monopoly on suffering either now or in the past.

We must put the Native Title issue in perspective. Already 15% of Australia is in Aboriginal hands. There is a government compensation package to purchase lands for Aborigines and they are reaping millions of dollars in payments and royalties from mining companies. The fact is Aborigines continue to be given more than other Australians - native Title is simply another scam perpetrated against non-Aboriginal Australians.

If we are ever to all live together as Australians, we must stop the division caused by the senseless and destructive agenda that insists on highlighting our differences - we must all be treated equally. We must rid ourselves of unwarranted guilt, and in particular policies clearly based on race - we must help people on the basis of individual need.

Statement issued by Pauline Hanson MP, Member for Oxley.

One Nation - Pauline Hanson's One Nation Press Releases.

© Pauline Hanson's One Nation, 1997

0

fome / Websites

Search Websites

Advanced Search

## TROVE

The disgusting action of minority groups in South Australia applauding the ban on Santa Claus is just the beginning, just the thin edge of the wedge - Australians must see this is only the start. Anything Australian that does not fit in with different cultures is a target for elimination of Easter, Christmas and even Australia Day and ANZAC Day. Hanson, "multiculturalists banning Santa Claus is just the beginning".

We have extended our generosity to people from all over the world and welcomed them with open arms yet rather than be grateful, many abuse what we have given them. Not only are we expected to accept the many cultural conflicts being caused by multicultural policies that highlight division and difference and discourage assimilation, but these people whom we gave new hope now repay our generosity by expecting us to change our ways to fit in with theirs.

This particular case of banning scantarion is a perfect example of something which no reasonable person would uphold. Most people, especially children would not associate Santa with religion and even if they did you would expect those who demand we have the find and adventure for children.

The false, Wali Hanifi is a good example of a meddler who should be damn grateful he has been given a place in Australia. How dare this representative of the South Australian Islamic Society be critical of the traditions of a country that has offered him and others so much -1

The false, Wali Hanifi is a good example of a meddler who should be damn grateful he has been given a place in Australia. How dare this representative of the South Australian and unobtusive as Santa Claus then it would be best if they go back from whence they came.

I will not stand by and watch our Australian way of life destroyed piece by piece by these people who do not deserve the right to call themselves Australians. One Nation will abolish multiculturalism, and promote integration into mainstream Australia instead - it is the policy we have had from the start and it is the only way we can truly be One Nation, and I look forward to speaking further on this when I visit South Australia in February.

Further, the billions of dollars spent on the divisive policies of multiculturalism will be re-directed to benefit all Australians not the minority interests whose funded existence continues to assist in dividing us and breaking down all of the things which made Australia the country migrants saw as a place of hope. Australia must not be allowed to become like the places do many have tried to escape.

Statement issued by Pauline Hanson MP, Member for Oxley.

one Nation - Pauline Hanson's One Nation Press Releases.

© Pauline Hanson's One Nation, 1997

### The Sydney Morning Herald

National

This was published 16 years ago

### Hanson turns on 'diseased' Africans

December 7, 2006 - 4.43am

A decade after warning that Australia was being swamped by Asians, right-wing firebrand Pauline Hanson has voiced concerns about Muslims and says diseased Africans should be barred from the country.

The former One Nation leader is considering another political comeback, although she says she is unsure whether she'll stand for the Senate or House of Representatives at the next federal election.

Ms Hanson shocked Australia and its Asian neighbours with her comments on immigration and Aboriginal welfare after she was elected as federal MP for the Queensland seat of Oxley in 1996.

In her maiden parliamentary speech, the former fish and chip shop owner, who was expelled from the Liberal Party because of her strong views, warned Australia was in danger of being swamped by Asians.

Today she promised people could expect nothing different from her if she decided to contest the next poll, probably as an independent.

Ms Hanson said she was concerned by the ease with which people were able to gain Australian citizenship, especially Muslims and Africans.

"We're bringing in people from South Africa at the moment. There's a huge amount coming into Australia, who have diseases; they've got AIDS," Ms Hanson told AAP.

"They are of no benefit to this country whatsoever; they'll never be able to work.

"And what my main concern is, is the diseases that they're bringing in and yet no one is saying or doing anything about it."

A Department of Immigration spokeswoman rejected the claims, saying stringent health checks were carried out on all permanent and temporary residents.

Refugee groups were angered by Ms Hanson's comments, calling them "fanciful", damaging and hurtful to Africans, who were simply trying for a life in Australia.

But Ms Hanson said politicians had gone too far in affording rights to minority groups and she was angered at the loss of Australian tradition 23 cause of Muslims.

"Our governments have bent over backwards to look after them [Muslims] and their needs, and regardless of what the Australian people think," she said.

"You can't have schools not sing Christmas carols because it upsets others, you can't close swimming baths because Muslim women want to swim in private, that's not Australian.

"Surely can't we look at what's happened in other countries around the world with the increase in Muslims that are there?"

Ms Hanson, who also objects to the Howard Government's industrial relations laws, said she had been encouraged to consider re-entering politics by the public who wanted her to represent the average "Joe".

Queensland Premier Peter Beattie said that, although he disagreed with Ms Hanson's ideas, he supported her democratic right to run.

Ms Hanson failed to win re-election to Parliament in 1998 and unsuccessfully stood for the Senate in Queensland three years later.

She served a short stint in a Queensland prison for electoral fraud in 2003 before the charges were overturned, She attempted a comeback in 2004, standing as an independent for the Senate, but failed to win a seat.

However, she was awarded almost \$190,000 funding from the Australian Electoral Commission after earning more than 4 per cent of the primary vote.

Ms Hanson plans to release a book early next year about her political life and time in jail.

**AAP** 

### **Annexure R**

Video: Pauline Hanson wouldn't sell her house to a muslim | Sunrise

Date: Published on 27 April 2010

**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xgCS1YiUuXQ&ab">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xgCS1YiUuXQ&ab</a> channel=Sunrise.

### The Sydney Morning Herald

National

This was published 12 years ago

### Hanson considers return to politics

November 14, 2010 - 3.18am

Pauline Hanson has abandoned plans to move to Britain, after discovering it's not the racially pure utopia she was hoping for.

After returning a fortnight ago from an extended holiday in Europe, the former One Nation leader has told The Sun-Herald she's back in Australia for good and considering yet another return to politics.

"I love England but so many people want to leave there because it's overrun with immigrants and refugees," Ms Hanson said.

"France is becoming filled with Muslims and the French and English are losing their way of life because they're controlled by foreigners in the European Union.

"Problems are worse over there than they are in Australia and Australia is still the best place in the world to live, but the same sorts of awful things are happening here too. Residents of Commonwealth countries who want to live here are discriminated against in favour of others."

Ms Hanson, 56, spent two months touring countries including England, the Czech Republic, Germany, Lithuania and France.

In February, Ms Hanson told Woman's Day magazine she was selling her home and property at Coleyville, south-west of Brisbane, and moving to Britain, partly because she was disappointed by the way Australia had changed.

Ms Hanson told The Sun-Herald she wouldn't rule out a return to politics. "I still haven't got politics out of my system. I get asked constantly, 'Are you going back into politics?' - even by people who recognised me overseas," she said.

It was "difficult to say" whether she would sell her Coleyville house, but she said she would move "very soon, possibly interstate".

### The Sydney Morning Herald

Lifestyle

This was published 11 years ago

### **Date with Kate: Pauline Hanson**

**Kate Waterhouse** 

November 6, 2011 - 3.00am

Pauline Hanson is making headlines again, not for her political views but as a contestant on Channel Nine's *Celebrity Apprentice*. **Kate Waterhouse** caught up with the former One Nation leader to chat about the show, being called a racist and whether she will get back into politics, a topic that brought the 57-year-old to tears.

### Is the reality TV experience what you expected?

It's fun, hard work and very interesting. It might just seem like a reality show but for us it's very real because you are before the boss and you've got to justify why you shouldn't be sacked.



Reality bites ... Pauline Hanson with Kate Waterhouse. JAMES BRICKWOOD

### Are you surprised at your popularity on the show?

127

All of them had a preconceived idea of me and Julia [Morris] even made an apology to me because she used to put the knife in me on stage but she had never met me.

### Do you feel the need to change the idea people have of you?

No, because I don't know what their preconceived idea is. Kate, really I have a lot of support from the public and that's what annoys me with people. They say, "Oh well, I don't agree with all her policies." Everyone is always making excuses on why they are being seen with me but behind closed doors they say, "Well, actually, my partner, my parents and I voted for you."

### How may times would people ask you to say, 'Please explain'?

A lot. It's sort of become my trademark but I'm not embarrassed of that because ... they asked me 'are you xenophobic?' and I'm not going to answer a question if I didn't know the word. I understand about 95 per cent of Australians didn't [either].

### Do you have any regrets?

No, everything is for a reason, even going back to my imprisonment ... When I was in there I was able to help some of the girls and get them legal assistance and if I hadn't been in there, who knows what would have happened.

### Will you get back into politics?

I will think seriously about it. [It] depends when the next election is but it's awfully hard for me to win a seat in parliament. I think I'm cheated out of a seat. I win it on the primary but they all preference me last. It happens every time.

### Does that frustrate you?

Very much so. I think I've still got a lot to offer. I think Australians need to take a good look at ourselves and ask: are we still the lucky country or are we becoming a country [where] people think it's their right to sit around and get welfare and not take responsibility for their actions? I'm a proud Australian and I will fight for our culture and our way of life. I'm sorry for what happens in other [parts] of the world but, as a member of parliament, your responsibility is to people here first and foremost. When I see people, including my son, who can't get in to have an operation yet we are worried about other people who come here illegally and get all the healthcare and assistance, that's what makes me angry ... I wouldn't see my kids go without food and go feed the neighbours' kids. I'm not going to back away from that, so call me what you want to call me, that's how I feel.

### How do you feel when people call you a racist?

It doesn't happen so much now but, yes, in the past, it was upsetting ... It's the only way [the media] could try and suppress me. I'm happy for people to migrate if they want to be here. I have my concerns about Muslims and people who don't want to assimilate because they are so different to our culture and they try and change our way of life and think if you don't like it then go back to where you bloody well come from!

### If you could be anywhere in five years, where would you be?

Back in parliament, informing the people and being a voice for them (Pauline breaks down). I'm upset because I feel very passionate about it.

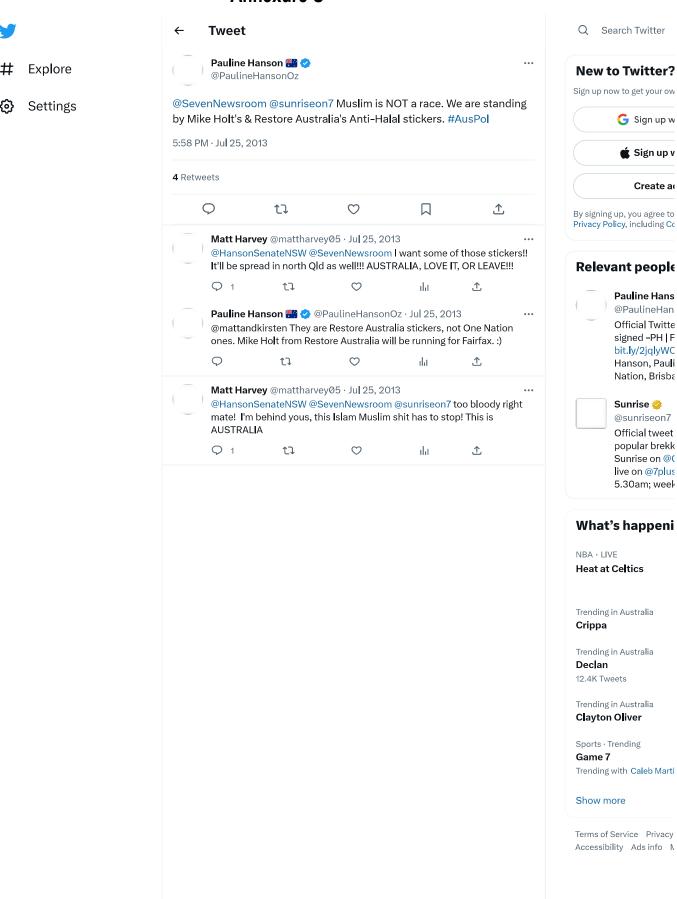
WE WENT TO Bambini Trust, city.

WE ATE Friands.

WE DRANK English breakfast and camomile tea.

PAULINE WORE A tailored suit.

### **Annexure U**



### Annexure V

**Video:** Pauline Hanson: I Hate You, Change My Mind | This Week Live **Date**: Published on 10 September 2013

**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qyk-F">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qyk-F</a> -IIr0&ab channel=thisweeklivetvTen

Deals of the Week

### **Annexure W**

4:09pm Sunday, October 1st, 2023







National World Lifestyle Travel Entertainment Technology

Finance

Q

### **National**

### Pauline Hanson backs Jacqui Lambie's calls for burqa ban

SHE was the loudest voice against multiculturalism in the 1990s. So what does Pauline Hanson think of today's debate around the burqa?

### Pauline Hanson and Opinion Opinion

3 min read October 4, 2014 - 9:00PM News Corp Australia Network



Pauline Hanson opposed multiculturalism in 1997, when this photograph was taken, and she opposes it still. Pic Ray Strange.

### **More From National**



'Lonely, abusive': Fury over 28-year shutdown





Neighbour's court battle over common plant



'New tourists' spark chaos in Australia

I'M offended by the burqa, and opposed to even the niqab.

People wearing full face coverings, including women, are known to have hidden bombs underneath them which they've detonated in acts of terror, in various places <u>around the world</u> such as Chechnya.

It happens. And the fact is, Muslim garments create fear.

I know not every Muslim is a terrorist but, to the best of my knowledge; every terrorist attack has been by Muslims.

Jacqui Lambie has made some good points and I'm grateful to her for raising these issues because they're on the minds of a lot of Australians.





Grateful to Jacqui Lambie ... Pauline Hanson, pictured here on Sunrise, says more politicians should speak out.

We've got politicians who know this but who haven't got the guts to speak out because they have Muslim constituents whose votes they fear losing.

I agree with Ms Lambie that no one should wear full face coverings in our parliament, banks or in any public place due for security reasons and that's the general feeling among most Australians.

EARLIER: Jacqui Lambie's 'beautiful' plea to Muslims

### EARLIER: Tony Abbott overturns new rules for burgas

I can't walk into a bank or government building with my helmet on without being stopped and told to show my face, which is fair enough. The same should apply to women wearing the burqa.

Sometimes I feel sorry for these women who have been forced to wear it. I reckon many Muslim women would love to break out of the burqa. But each to their own and if they want to wear it in their own home, that's fine, but not in our shopping centres.





The niqab, worn by Sydney woman Anisa Khan, exposes the eyes, unlike a burqa.



'How do I know it's not a man?' Offended by the burqa and even opposed to the niqab.

I like to see a person's face and know who they are. How do I know it's not a man under there?

Wearing such garments is not the Australian way of life. Those who chose to live here should accept our culture and not try to change it from the country I grew up in.

A lot of migrants come here to enjoy the Australian way of life and don't want to see this country changed.

PRIME MINISTER: I find burgas confranting

When I went to the Vatican City I had to abide by their religious customs and dress conservatively. I expect the same of those who come here.

I'm not having a go at their religion but everyone must be treated equally in this country.



Pauline Hanson opposed multiculturalism in 1997, when this photograph was taken, and she opposes it still. Pic Ray Strange.

If our law states you cannot have full face coverings, no one — including Muslim women — should be able to cover their face.

We're asked to be tolerant so it makes me mad that these people are not tolerant of our beliefs and our culture.

I've always disagreed with multiculturalism and I was called racist because that was the only way to discredit me. But I stood by my beliefs and a lot of what I predicted has actually happened so I've been vindicated.



Concerned ... Jacqui Lambie says burgas are a security threat and she 'cannot see who is under that clothing'.

Muslims are not a race so I'm sick of hearing that it's racist.

This is Australia. If Muslims aren't happy with our customs, they should find an Islamic country that accommodates their lifestyle choices and move there.

We need a voice on the floor of parliament and Ms Lambie is raising the issue and creating the debate we need. 136



'You have beautiful faces and it would be nice to be able to see them,' Lambie told Muslim woman Maha Abdo on Sunrise this week.

If the Australian Government cares about this but isn't willing to <u>take a stand</u> it should put the issue to a plebiscite because Australians should be given a say on the future of their country.

If the situation is so serious that we're sending troops to Iraq, then it's serious enough to take a strong stance on this issue.

I want to see Tony Abbott step up and let the majority choose what they want.

### 

**Discover the MG ZS**Promoted | MG ZS

Shop Now



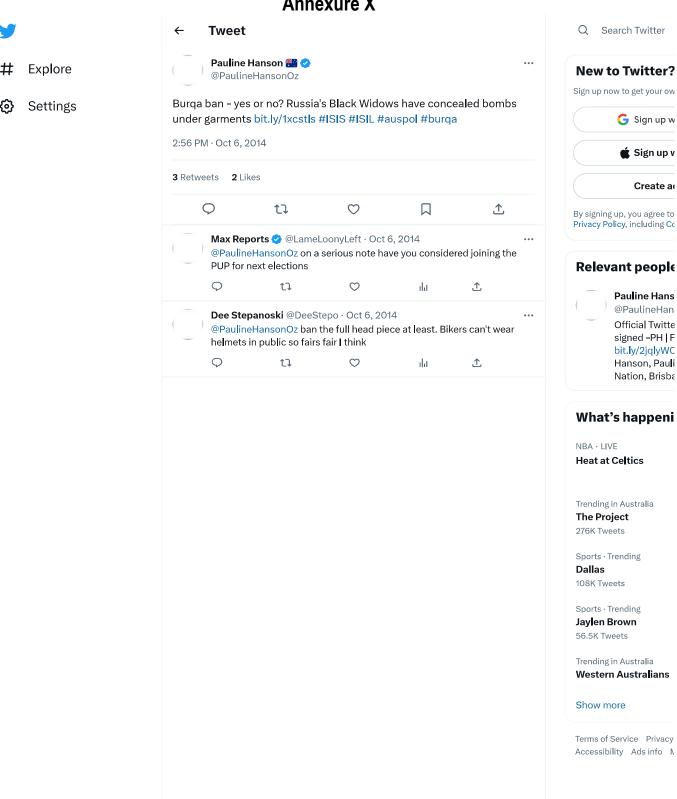
Sign Up Registration	About Us Welcome to	Help And Support	Our News Network	Our Partners Kidspot	Our Apps  Download on the
Connect	news.com.au	Contact us	Kids News	Body+Soul	App Store
In The Know Quiz	The Team	FAQ	The Daily	realestate.com.au	
Newsletters	Our Values	General Feedback	Telegraph	FoxSports	GET IT ON
Competitions	Code of Conduct	Advertise with us	Herald Sun The Courier Mail	CODE Sports	Google Play
	Shopping	Site Map			
	Coupons	Licensing & Reprints			

A NOTE ABOUT RELEVANT ADVERTISING: We collect information about the content (including ads) you use across this site and use it to make both advertising and content more relevant to you on our network and other sites. Find out more about our policy and your choices, including how to opt-out. Sometimes our articles will try to help you find the right product at the right price. We may receive payment from third parties for publishing this content or when you make a purchase through the links on our sites.

Privacy policy Relevant ads opt-out Cookie policy Terms of use

Nationwide News Pty Ltd © 2023. All times AEDT (GMT +11). Powered by WordPress.com VIP

### **Annexure X**



139

### **Annexure Y**

Video: Fatwa To Kill Australians - Give Us Back Our Country

Date: Published on 25 October 2014

Link: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OfLHeQkDNy8&list=PLAxn3qhG\_qL\_fRD-

K4vwK73aWu97GpxU1&ab channel=PaulineHanson%27sPleaseExplain

### **Annexure Z**

**Video:** reclaim australia rally, pauline hanson speech, brisbane **Date**: Published on 8 April 2015

**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2GWrqzCQ098&ab\_channel=RandalLinning">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2GWrqzCQ098&ab\_channel=RandalLinning</a>.

### **Annexure AA**

Video: Video published to the Hanson Facebook during a Reclaim Australia rally in Brisbane

Date: Published on 19 April 2015

Link: https://fb.watch/kKVV8b6dHy/.

### **Annexure AB**

Video: Video embedded in article entitled 'Pauline Hanson draws hundreds of supporters at rally'

which was published by The Courier Mail on 19 July 2015

Date: Published on 19 July 2015

**Link**: <a href="https://www.couriermail.com.au/news/queensland/rockhampton/pauline-hanson-draws-hundreds-of-supporters-at-rally/news-story/38964b57ae0f7c445206983b7e165106">https://www.couriermail.com.au/news/queensland/rockhampton/pauline-hanson-draws-hundreds-of-supporters-at-rally/news-story/38964b57ae0f7c445206983b7e165106</a>.







### NOT SOMETHING TO BE PROUD OF!

Australia now joins 82 other countries across the globe, listed on terrorism warning websites to tourists.





Pauline Hanson's Please Explain

October 16, 2015 · 🚱

Australia once had an impeccable reputation when it came to the safety of its own people and tourists against terrorism. However our nations character is being eroded by former and current governments soft approach on immigration.

Australia joins 82 other countries across the globe that are listed on the Australian Governments - Smart Traveller site, warning of the risk of terrorism. Americas U.S Department of State now warns those travelling to Australia, "International and domestic-based terrorists have targeted, and will likely continue to target the country." This statement is nothing to be proud of!

There are approximately 196 countries in the world. In 2015, there were 50 muslim-majority countries listed by Wikipedia. Australia does not need to take any further Muslim refugees.

One Nation's goal, will be to restore Australia's domestic and international reputation against terrorism. We do not belong on a travel warning website, and it's time all Australians take a stand against bringing clashing cultures and religions to this nation.

# **Annexure AD**

Video: Video entitled 'Pauline Hanson discusses the Orlando Terrorist Attack'

Date: Published on 13 June 2016

**Link**: <a href="https://fb.watch/kKVo6ZCpVV/">https://fb.watch/kKVo6ZCpVV/</a>

## **Annexure AE**

Video: Video entitled 'A message for Pauline Hanson'

Date: Published on 12 July 2016

**Link**: <a href="https://www.facebook.com/dastyari.sam/videos/a-message-for-pauline-">https://www.facebook.com/dastyari.sam/videos/a-message-for-pauline-</a>

hanson/625279990953826/

# The Sydney Morning Herald

## **Annexure AF**

Politics Federal Federal election

This was published 7 years ago

# Election 2016: Pauline Hanson warns of terror on the streets and suburbs 'swamped by Asians'



Nicole Hasham
Updated July 4, 2016 — 4.07pm, first published at 12.43pm

- Election 2016: live coverage
- Election 2016: news and analysis
- Malcolm Turnbull 'will need to deal with Pauline Hanson'

One Nation leader Pauline Hanson has warned of "terrorism on our streets" and says Australians fear their suburbs have been "swamped by Asians", as she claimed her party could snare up to six Senate spots.

The prospect of Ms Hanson's return to the federal political arena after 18 years, which included a stint in jail, has sharpened focus on the extreme One Nation policy agenda that a future government must contend with.

On Monday, Labor leader Bill Shorten said Prime Minister Malcolm Turnbull's double dissolution election and Senate reforms were to blame for One Nation's rise. He called for Mr Turnbull's resignation.

As Fairfax Media <u>reported on Sunday</u>, One Nation wants Muslim immigration to cease, a ban on new mosques and a royal commission into Islam and climate science. Greens leader Richard Di Natale has called the agenda "racist and bigoted".



Pauline Hanson on election day at Jamboree State School in Brisbane. ROBERT SHAKESPEARE

At a fiery press conference in Brisbane on Monday, Ms Hanson claimed the major parties should respect the large number of votes One Nation pulled, and urged a return to an Australia "where we as a nation had a right to have an opinion and have a say".

Asked about her maiden speech in 1996 when she said Australia was at risk of being "swamped by Asians", the former fish-and-chip shop owner repeated the claim.

"You go and ask a lot of people in Sydney, at Hurstville or some of the other suburbs. They feel they have been swamped by Asians and, regardless of that now, a lot of Australians feel that Asians are buying up prime agricultural land, housing," she said.

"You ask people in Melbourne how they feel about it as well."

#### 'Out of context'

She claimed her 1996 comments were taken out of context, and were meant to refer to the call for a crackdown on "a high intake of Asians ... coming via New Zealand".

Ms Hanson demanded greater transparency on what was being taught in Muslim schools and preached in mosques.

"You can't deny the fact that in these mosques they have been known to preach hate towards us. Is that a society that we want to live in?" she said.

You're standing here having a go at me because I stand up for my culture, my way of life and my country

"I don't believe it is ... Do you want to see terrorism on our streets here? Do you want to see our Australians murdered?"

One Nation also wants the wearing of the burga and niqab banned in public places, and a net zero immigration policy.

Asked if anyone else in Parliament shared her views, Ms Hanson pointed to George Christensen, the Coalition MP who has refused to resettle refugees in his north Queensland electorate.

Ms Hanson indicated other parliamentarians were also sympathetic to her agenda but had been "stifled" by their parties.

#### 'You're having a go at me'

She then lashed out at reporters after repeated questioning over her contentious stance.

"You're standing here having a go at me because I stand up for my culture, my way of life and my country.

"Every day that I went to school I saw the Australian flag raised and it was instilled in me the pride, who I was to be an Australian and ... I stand here before you and want to bring that to my country and floor of Parliament and you criticise me."

Ms Hanson denied she was seeking a return to the White Australia policy, but suggested that multiculturalism "has not worked".

One Nation's agenda states it wants to abolish the Racial Discrimination Act and instead promote "assimilation, nationalism, loyalty and pride in being an Australian".

Ms Hanson said on Monday: "We are a Christian country and that's what I'm saying ... [former Liberal prime minister] John Howard said we have a right to say who comes into our country and I'm saying exactly the same."

She claimed the cliffhanger election result showed voters had "no confidence in [Prime Minister] Malcolm Turnbull. They don't believe that Malcolm Turnbull is connected with the grassroots Australians."

Mr Turnbull has previously said Ms Hanson was "not a welcome presence on the Australian political scene".

Ms Hanson agreed with the suggestion she had picked up votes from disillusioned electors who could not vote for former prime minister Tony Abbott.

Asked whether she preferred Mr Turnbull or Mr Shorten, she replied, "To tell you the truth, I don't particularly like either one of them as the prime minister of this country."

Ms Hanson said she was older, wiser and less "politically naive" than during her last parliamentary stint.

"I haven't got the people around me who are out for their own self-interest or gains. I have taken on the leadership of this party with the gusto ... to really make a change, a difference," she said.

In 2003, Ms Hanson and party co-founder David Ettridge were jailed for three years each after being found guilty of fraud charges but the convictions were quashed 11 weeks later.

On Monday Mr Shorten said Labor would work with all parliamentarians "whatever their political stripe", but would not compromise its principles. 149

"I have to say by contrast, remember what this election was about, according to Mr Turnbull. It was about stability. Mr Turnbull proposed Senate reform. He has made a bad situation worse," Mr Shorten said.

"How on Earth did Mr Turnbull think that an idea of reform could end up with two or three One Nation senators in the Senate? This is farcical. Mr Turnbull clearly doesn't know what he is doing. Frankly I think he should quit."

#### 'Successfully multicultural'

Refugee Council of Australia spokesman Tim O'Connor said Ms Hanson's comments were inflammatory and unsubstantiated.

The remarks could "cause great anxiety for many people in our community and should be rejected by our political leaders," he said.

"Australia is one of the most successful multicultural countries in the world, in large part because of the successful integration of migrants and refugees that has occurred since World War II.

"We live in a time of great upheaval and it's human to hope for simple answers. Yet to think Australia can resolve these challenges by returning to policies that have failed economically and socially time and time again, is not just naive, it is dangerous and will only perpetuate the problems."

#### Follow us on Twitter



**Nicole Hasham** was environment and energy correspondent for The Sydney Morning Herald and The Age. Connect via <u>Twitter</u>.

## **Annexure AG**

Video: Video embedded in article entitled Election 2016: Pauline Hanson warns of terror on the

streets and suburbs 'swamped by Asians'

Date: Published on 4 July 2016

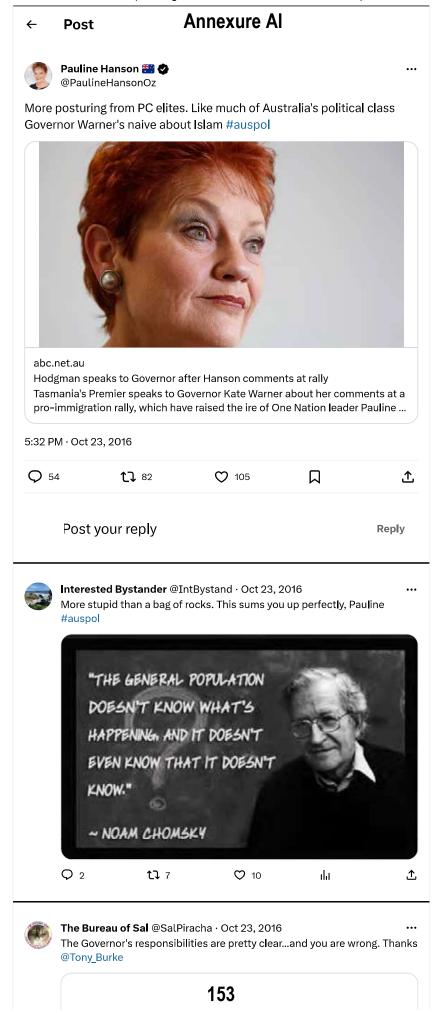
**Link**: <a href="https://www.smh.com.au/politics/federal/election-2016-pauline-hanson-warns-of-terror-on-the-streets-and-suburbs-swamped-by-asians-20160704-qpxzpn.html">https://www.smh.com.au/politics/federal/election-2016-pauline-hanson-warns-of-terror-on-the-streets-and-suburbs-swamped-by-asians-20160704-qpxzpn.html</a>.

# **Annexure AH**

Video: Video entitled 'ABC Q&A - Pauline Hanson & Sam Dastyari discuss the moratorium...'

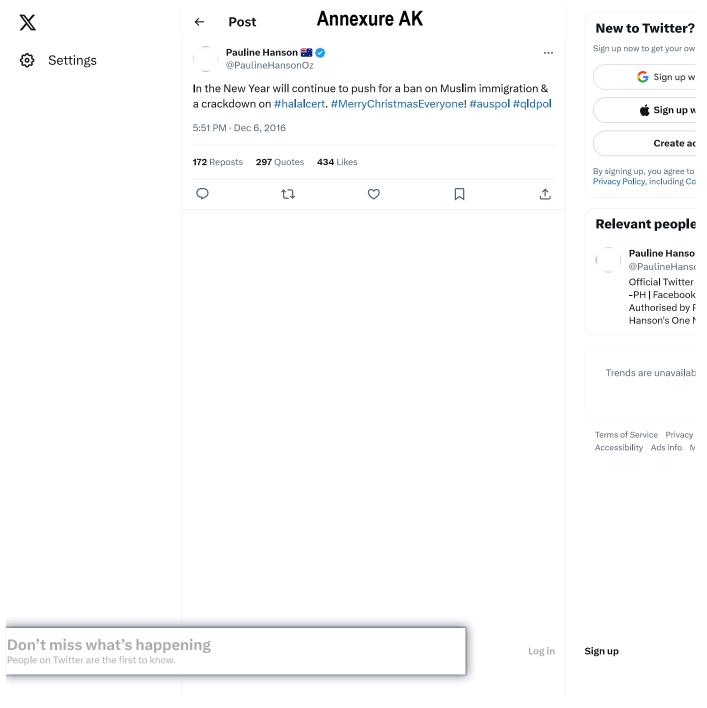
Date: Published on 18 July 2016

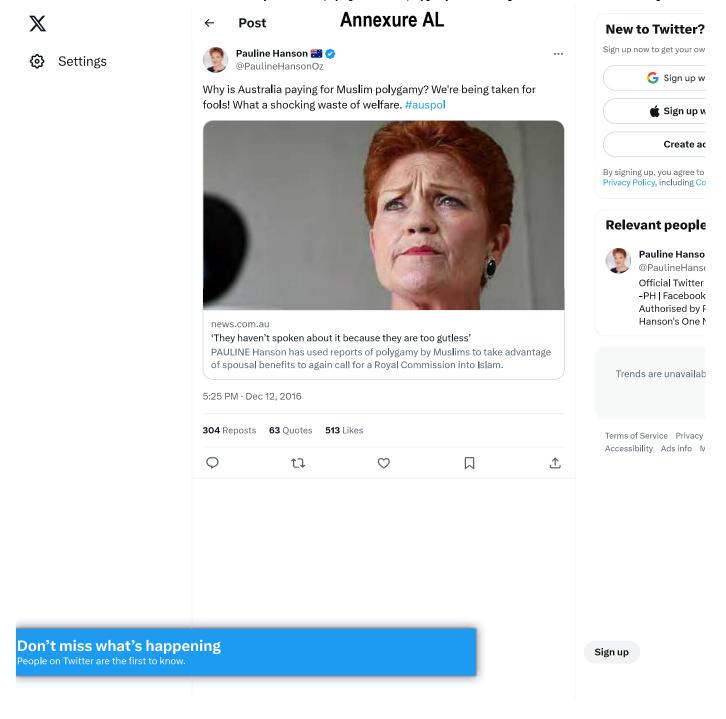
Link: <a href="https://www.facebook.com/RMCCau/videos/1082047488528331/">https://www.facebook.com/RMCCau/videos/1082047488528331/</a>.

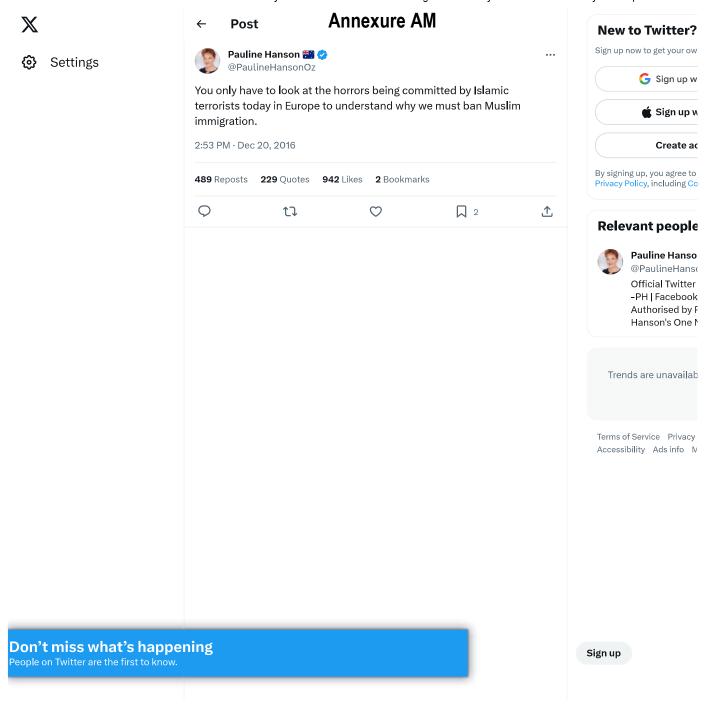


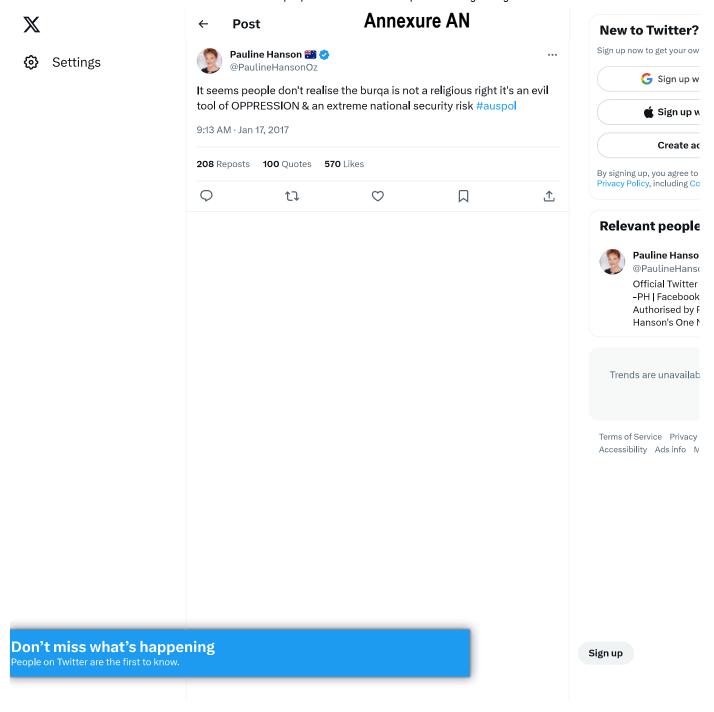
https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/790078366275608576

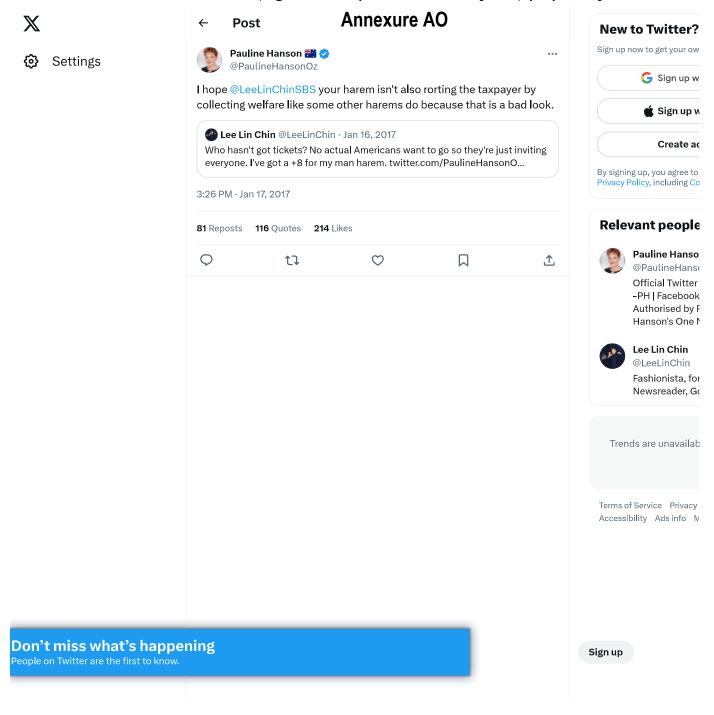












# **Annexure AP**

Video: Video entitled RAW footage: Pauline Hanson declares Melbourne Bourke St incident a

'terrorist attack'

Date: Published on 20 January 2017

 $\begin{tabular}{ll} \textbf{Link}: & \underline{ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-eGRwUv0D68\&ab\_channel=DavidMarler}. \end{tabular}$ 



National > Politics

# 'Round them up and get them out': Pauline Hanson calls for deportation of African gang members

PAULINE Hanson has called for African gang members to be deported following the latest violent incident in Melbourne.

Kim Stephens

X @kimbo\_stephens 2 min read February 13, 2017 - 7:08PM :news.com.au



#### **More From Politics**





'Lonely, abusive': Fury over 28-year shutdown



'Fines or jail': New warning to ex-Qantas boss



Aussie parents set for huge boost

PAULINE Hanson has called for African gang members to be deported following the latest incident of violence in Melbourne at the weekend.

A gang of up to 40 youths of African appearance stormed the family-friendly festival Summersault, in Melbourne's west on Saturday night, kicking and punching some festival goers and stealing wallets, bags and phones.





A teenager was also hospitalised after being confronted by members of the gang outside the neighbouring Caroline Springs police station.

It is the latest in a string of gang crime allegedly committed by African youths in Melbourne and Ms Hanson said she had a simple solution to curb it.

"I've got the best solution to this. Round them up and get them out!" the One Nation leader posted, attracting more than 300 comments largely supporting her view.



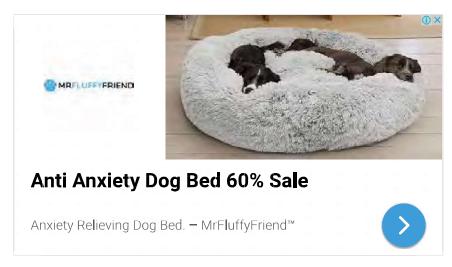
The Queensland senator's radical views are attracting plenty of support across the country, with weekend polling showing her party may win up to 20 seats in the Queensland parliament at this year's election.

In Western Australia, her party has also struck a preference deal with the Liberal Party, which will preference One Nation above the Nationals in the upper house.

The cessation of African migration has long been a key policy of Ms Hanson's, however a spokesman confirmed she **dib3** as not calling for the deportation of

"law abiding immigrants of any ethnicity" but those who commit crimes.

Back in 2009, she described refugees as "incompatible with our way of life and culture".

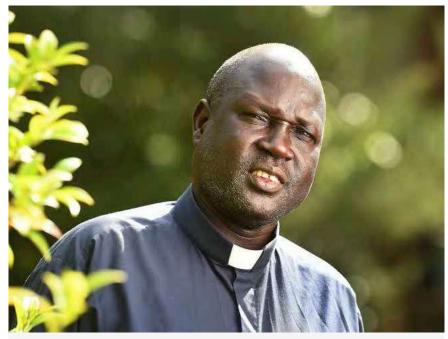


"They get around in gangs and there is escalating crime that is happening," she said.

"If we want to do things for the Sudanese people, then let us send medical supplies, food, whatever they need over there — but let them stay in their own country."

While her deportation stance unsurprisingly attracted the support of her followers, African leaders say parents in their communities are continually seeking help to control their children.

Pastor Michael Jang, from the outer Melbourne suburb of Dandenong, said after last year's Moomba riot, that <u>parents were seeking his help up to three times</u> <u>each week</u> to guide their children.



Pastor Michael Jang said desperate parents have come to him three times a week for help with their children. Picture: Rob Leeson

Pauline Hanson: African gangs in Melbourne should be deported | news.com.au — Australia's leading news site

"You come from war, you just want to see your child progress, to give you hope," he said.

"But parents are experiencing stress and depression because of their children."

He said he feared the gang violence would escalate into race riots.

Late last year, <u>ABC's 7.30 program reported</u> that some African parents had resorted to sending their children to boarding school in Uganda and Kenya to prevent them becoming involved in violent crime in Australia.

"There are a lot of African children now in jail. There are a lot of children now in the street, they drink, they do whatever," South Sudanese woman Akec Mading told the program, after sending her son and daughter to Africa to school.

Salvation Army Victoria commanding officer Brendan Nottle, told news.com.au that African youth, mainly immigrants, had often suffered through a deeply tortuous journey to Australia, spending years in refugee camps in appalling conditions.

"Once they got to Australia, a country far from home, some found it difficult in school, difficult to get jobs and felt "locked out" of the community," he said.

"While many did progress well, inevitably some ended up rubbing shoulders with equally aggrieved young people."

Mr Nottle said rather than pointing the finger at African youths, some "very serious conversations," needed to be had, to work out why they were so angry.

News.com.au has contacted Ms Hanson for comment.







#### 5 of Australia's best coaches revealed

SPONSORED

#### This is the future in SE Queensland

SPONSORED 🗗

#### We recommend

Sydney Mums Save Money on Meals by Doing This

Culinary Chronicles 🗹

Learn More

Controversial "Skinny Pill" Takes Australia By Storm

Her Life & Health

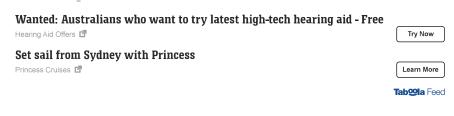
Learn More

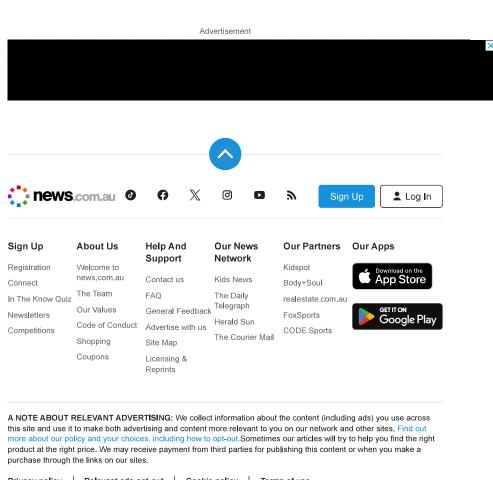
Australians Baffled By What HelloFresh Delivers... They Barely Go To The Shops Anymore

Why can this mop bankrupt car washes?

SoTrends 🗗

Joint pain after the age of 50? Do this 2 to 5 a day (watch)





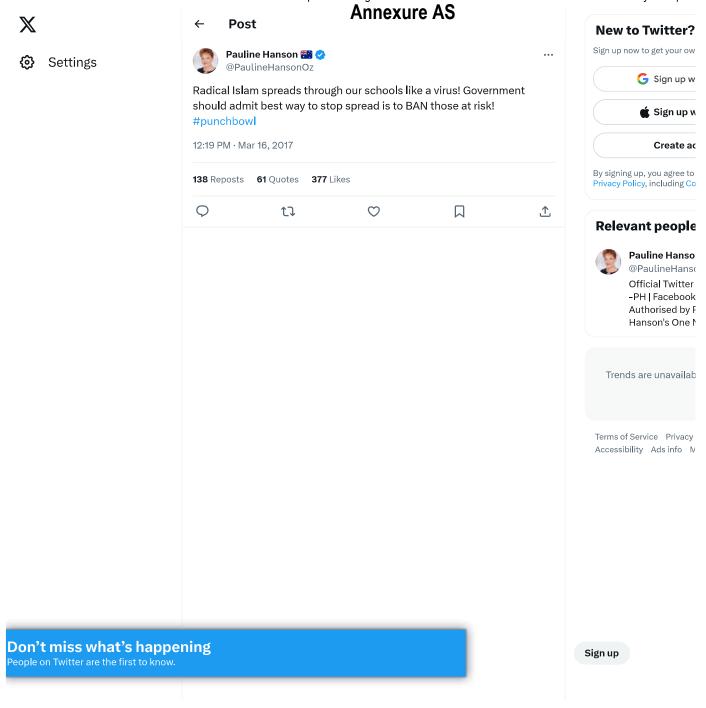
Privacy policy | Relevant ads opt-out | Cookie policy | Terms of use

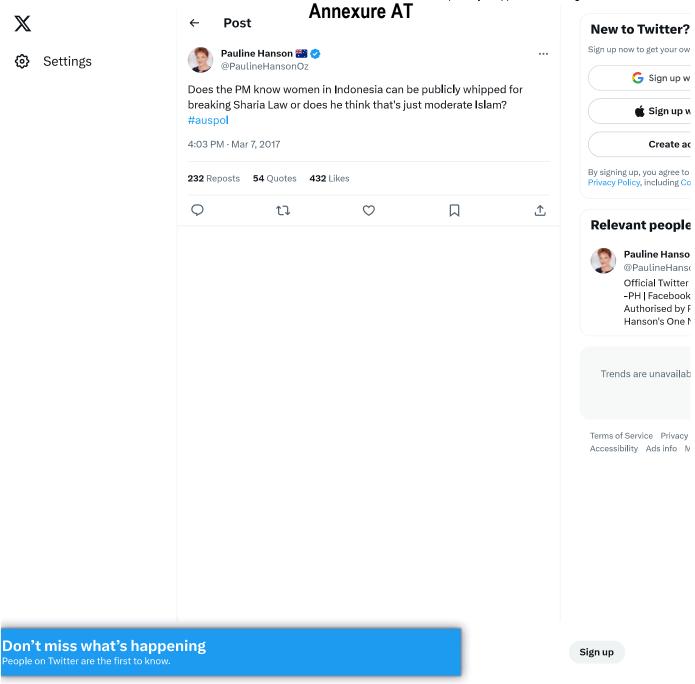
Nationwide News Pty Ltd © 2023. All times AEDT (GMT +11). Powered by WordPress.com VIP

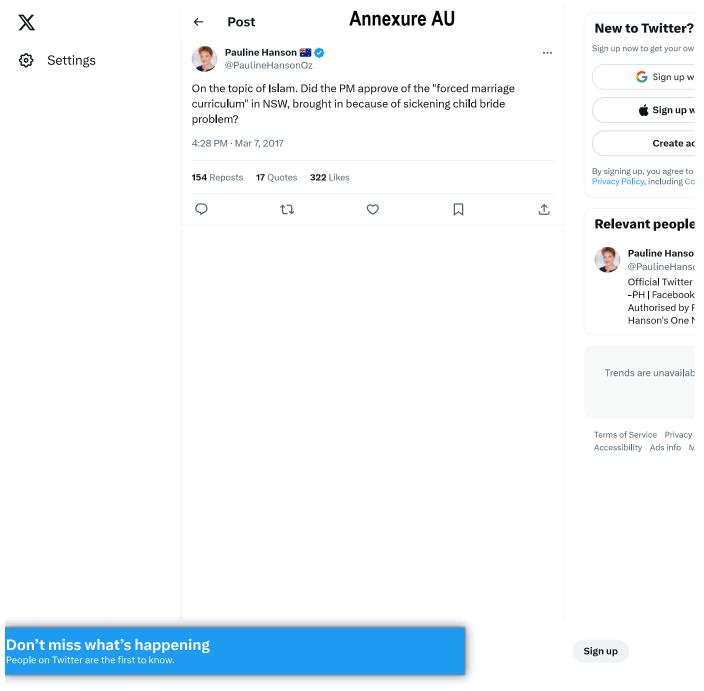
# **Annexure AR**

**Video:** Video entitled 'Pauline Hanson' **Date**: Published on 6 March 2017

**Link**: <a href="https://www.facebook.com/ACurrentAffair9/videos/pauline-hanson/1105527789553597/">https://www.facebook.com/ACurrentAffair9/videos/pauline-hanson/1105527789553597/</a>.

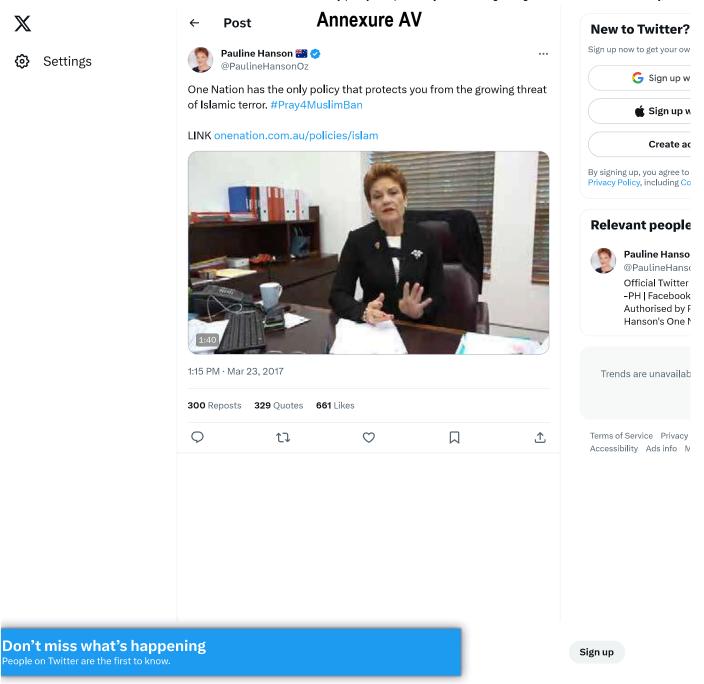






X

⇳



### **Annexure AW**

**Video:** Video published to Hanson Twitter **Date**: Published on 23 March 2017 at 1:15pm

**Link**: <a href="https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/844734423228559360?ref">https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/844734423228559360?ref</a> src=twsrc%5Etfw%7C twcamp%5Etweetembed%7Ctwterm%5E84473442

# **Annexure AX**

Video: Video entitled 'Pauline Hanson Explains Why We Should #Pray4MuslimBan'

Date: Published on 23 March 2017

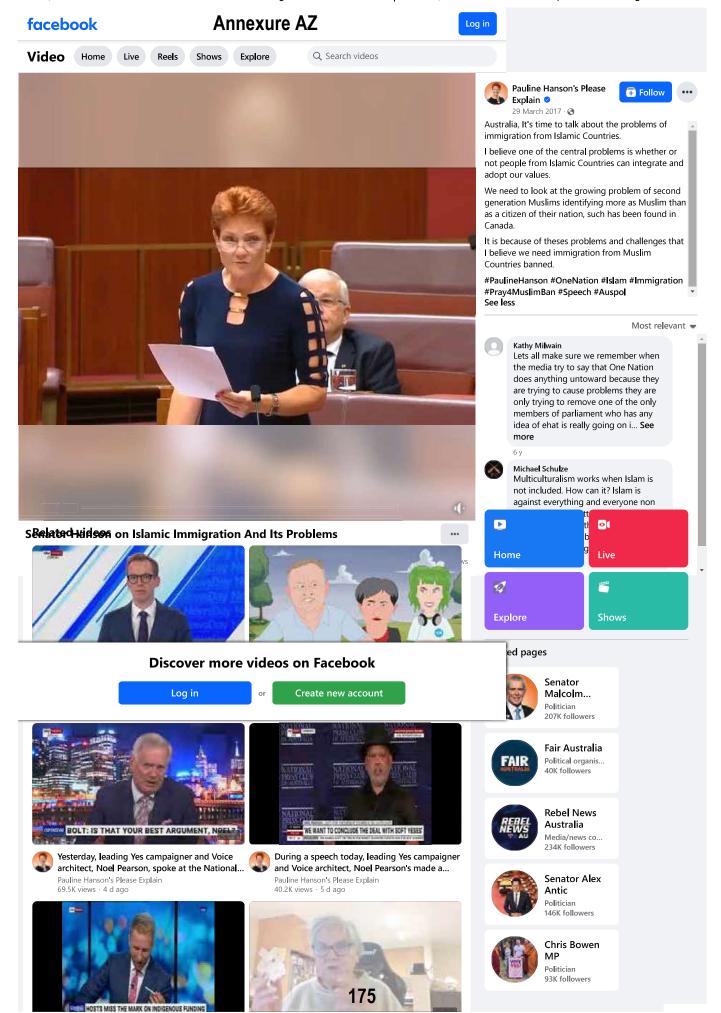
Link: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l-">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l-</a>

uE5TwmBZg&ab channel=PaulineHanson%27sPleaseExplain

# **Annexure AY**

**Video:** Video uploaded to the Facebook page '7NEWS Sydney' **Date**: Published on 24 March 2017

**Link**: <a href="https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=1602317393125721">https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=1602317393125721</a>



https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/595770447293938/

Facebook

**Annexure BA** 

facebook

Log in





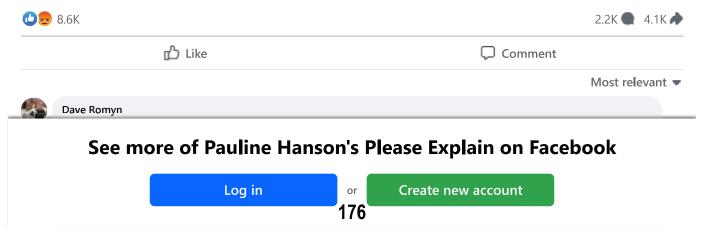
While authorities reduced the terrorism threat in the UK, they were busy coming up with a new slogan to release during the next terrorism attack.

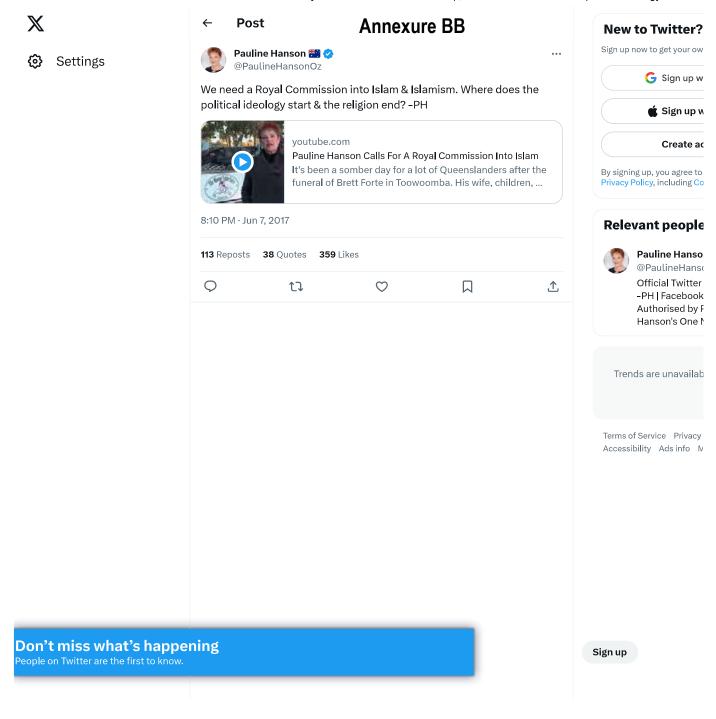
As the London Mayor said in September 2016, Terror attacks are "part and parcel of life in a big city."

Sorry Sadiq Khan, I don't agree!

We must stop radical Islam numbers from increasing here in Australia. Islamic immigration must end in Australia.

#Auspol #OneNation #PaulineHanson #Terrorism #Immigration See less





# **Annexure BC**

Video: Video entitled 'Pauline Hanson Calls for a Royal Commission Into Islam'

Date: Published on 7 June 2017

**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=S9N9zAdSfBA">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=S9N9zAdSfBA</a>.

# **Annexure BD**

Video: Video entitled 'Mark Latham's Outsiders: Interview with Pauline Hanson & More'

Date: Published on 6 July 2017

**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1Xy">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1Xy</a> on8Dpgo.

AUSTRALIAN JOURNAL OF POLITICS AND HISTORY

Australian Journal of Politics and History: Volume 68, Number 2, 2022, pp. 218–241.

# **Annexure BE**

# The Burqa Ban, Islamophobia, and the Effects of Racial "Othering" in Australian Political Discourses

#### Benafsha Askarzai

Queensland University of Technology (QUT)

Racism and "othering" of ethnicities is an enduring feature of Western politics. In Australia, Senator Pauline Hanson is well known for radical conservative political opinions, some of which are regarded by her critics as racist. One of her most notorious anti-Muslim campaigns came in the form of her support for a burqa ban, with engagement in constant media commentary and a publicity stunt in 2017 in which she wore a burga into the Federal Senate Chamber. This article analyses the public discourse surrounding Hanson's call for a burqa ban, focusing on Twitter as an online media forum for the sharing and dissemination of political beliefs. In analysing Twitter posts and responses linked to Hanson's Twitter handle referring to #burqaban and related terms between 1 January 2016 and 31 December 2018, clear themes depicting orientalism, dualism, and Islamophobia emerge. I argue that the propagation of these political discourses perpetuates a perception of the burqa as epitomising fear of dangerous and harmful mischaracterisations of Australian Muslims. The normalisation and continued utilisation of orientalist, dualist, and Islamophobic themes in political and public discourse, linked with the political profile and positional authority of Pauline Hanson, legitimises calls for impositions on Muslims' religious freedoms, manifesting in debates such as the "burga ban".

#### Introduction

In April of 2011, France became the first country to officially pass legislative reform in the form of a "burqa ban". The passing of burqa bans in other European states, subsequent to France, is evidence of a transference of ideas about Islam, Muslims, and the burqa in a globalised context. In Australia, debate about a burqa ban has been a topic of discussion in the Federal Senate since 2006, driven by calls from Senators, including Senator Corey Bernardi (Christian Conservative), Senator Fred Nile (Christian Democratic Party Leader), Senator Jacqui Lambi (Palmer United Party), and Senator Pauline Hanson (One Nation), to ban the burqa. To date, a burqa ban has not been adopted in Australia.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Renae Barker, "The Full Face Covering Debate: An Australian Perspective," *University of Western Australia Law Review*, Vol. 36, 1 (2012), pp. 143–57.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Samina Yasmeen, "Australia and the Burqa and Niqab Debate: The Society, the State and Cautious Activism," *Global Change, Peace & Security*, Vol. 25, 3 (2013), pp. 251–64.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Shakira Hussein and Scott Poynting, "We're Not Multicultural, But...," *Journal of Intercultural Studies*, Vol. 38, 3 (2017), pp. 333–48.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> In 2011, New South Wales passed the Identification Legislation Amendment Act 2011 (NSW) s1.4, which states that police have the power to ask individuals to remove full face coverings for the reason of person identification. Although it does not prohibit wearing the burqa in public, it became the first and only legislation that dealt with face coverings in Australia, with penalties being implemented if this request is not complied with. Barker, "The Full Face Covering Debate," p. 144

<sup>© 2022</sup> The University of Queensland and John Wi**180** Sons Australia, Ltd. DOI:10.1111/ajph.12790.

A "burqa ban" is a form of legislative reform that bans wearing the burqa in public. The burqa<sup>5</sup> itself is a form of face veiling and is defined as "a piece of clothing that covers the whole body and head, with holes for the eyes". The current and most vocal antagonist in favour of passing the burqa ban in Australia is Senator Pauline Hanson, president of the right-wing populist political party, commonly known as One Nation. Hanson was particularly outspoken in her continued efforts to criminalise the wearing of the burqa between 2016 and 2018, capitalising on this by wearing a burqa to parliamentary question time on 16 August 2017. In seeking to draw attention to the perceived need for a burqa ban, Hanson intended to demonstrate the potential security risk the burqa supposedly posed, attempting to appeal to the Federal Government to sanction the burqa in identification-necessary areas.

Hanson embodies a dangerous manifestation of intolerance, racism, xenophobia, and Islamophobia, has been a prominent voice within the Australian burqa ban debate, has occupied space as a pseudo expert on the burqa ban, and has sought to introduce policy and legislation that directly impacts Muslim women, their cultural/religious expression, and specifically their dress. Although there is relatively limited scholarly literature on Hanson, given her influence as Australia's most prominent right-wing populist politician, her history of divisive policy proposals and racially-inflected right-wing tirades is well documented. Hanson's political goals are perceived as alienating to those who are judged not to be part of her nativist narrative, with the intention of legitimising policies which seek to limit the religious freedom of marginalised groups. One such example is that of the burqa ban bill.

This article argues that Hanson's influence moves beyond her success or failure to pass/amend legislation in Senate. Regardless of legislative outcomes, she remains an influential figure in the public eye. Hanson's influence initially stems from her ability to advocate for issues to be placed on the political agenda as the leader of a right-wing populist party. Although these issues may not pass in Senate, their proposition can garner

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> The burqa ban is named so as it focuses on banning types of garments that conceals the face in public, making personal identification problematic. For the purposes of this article, when speaking about the burqa ban, "burqa" in this sense will incorporate both the niqab and the burqa and will exclude the hijab and other forms of head coverings. The purpose of the burqa ban is to prohibit face covering and as such only the burqa and niqab fit this definition.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> Amitabh Vikram Dwivedi, "Burqa," In *Islam: A Worldwide Encyclopedia*, ed. Cenap Cakamk (Santa Barbara, ABC-CLIO, 2017), p. 268.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> Kurt Sengul, "'Swamped'; The Populist Construction of Fear, Crisis, and Dangerous Others in Pauline Hanson's Senate Speeches," *Communication Research and Practice*, Vol. 6, 1 (2020), pp. 20–37.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup> Katharine Murphy, "Pauline Hanson Wears Burqa in Australia Senate While Calling for Ban," *The Guardian*, 17 August 2017, <a href="https://www.theguardian.com/australia-news/2017/aug/17/pauline-hanson-wears-burqa-in-australian-senate-while-calling-for-ban">https://www.theguardian.com/australia-news/2017/aug/17/pauline-hanson-wears-burqa-in-australian-senate-while-calling-for-ban</a>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> Pauline Hanson's One Nation (PHON), "Pauline Hanson Moves to Ban Burqa — Voted Down by Out of Touch Politicians," last modified 13 September 2017, <a href="https://www.onenation.org.au/pauline-hanson-moves-to-ban-burga-voted-down-by-out-of-touch-politicians/">https://www.onenation.org.au/pauline-hanson-moves-to-ban-burga-voted-down-by-out-of-touch-politicians/</a>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> Kurt Sengul, "Critical Discourse Analysis in Political Communication Research: A Case Study of Right-Wing Populist Discourse in Australia," *Communication Research and Practice*, Vol. 5, 4 (2019), pp. 376–92.

Helen Irving, "The Concept of Allegiance in Citizenship Law and Revocation: An Australian Study," *Citizenship Studies*, Vol. 23, 4 (2019), pp. 372–87; Angela Romano, "Asserting Journalistic Autonomy in the 'Post-Truth' Era of 'Alterative Facts': Lessons from Reporting on the Orations of a Populist Leader," *Asia Pacific Media Educator*, Vol. 27, 1 (2017), pp. 51–66; Rachel Woodlock, "Pauline's Peddling the Hate Again," *Eureka Street*, Vol. 26, 18 (2016), pp. 32–4.

significant political/media attention and ignite mass social response and debate. This was evident during Hanson's first introduction into politics, where her marginalising views on race, immigration, and entitlements sparked heated national debates.<sup>12</sup>

Although Hanson's attention in the spotlight is often short-lived, research suggests that the lasting effects of her statements are evident in nudging political and public discourses to the right. Nevertheless, her affinity for the media spotlight, and social media postings, has also generated a substantial following. An example of this is Hanson's following on Facebook, the social platform on which she is most prolific. At the time of writing, Hanson has the second largest following of any Australian political leader behind Prime Minister Scott Morrison. Adding to this, Hanson's ability to garner such support and instigate nation-wide debate around the burqa ban, demonstrate her influence in the public eye. This was evident in a nationwide survey conducted by SkyNews in which the majority of almost 3,000 Australians voted in support of the burqa ban.

Most importantly, however, Hanson's influence also extends to the rise of right-wing extremism (RWE) in Australia. Over the last few years, Australian security forces have identified a visible and significant growth in RWE, with the Australian Security and Intelligence Organisation (ASIO) identifying the threat from ideologically motivated violent extremism, such as RWE, as of rising concern. Although RWE is not a new phenomenon in Australia, how such groups are formed and what ideologies they promote are not fixed. Hanson's influence within the RWE space is notable. The late 1990s witnessed a shifting hostility towards Indigenous Australians and Asian immigrants by Australian RWE groups, credited to rhetoric propagated by Pauline Hanson and her One Nation party.<sup>17</sup> Although she was unseated in 1998, in 2016 Hanson returned to Federal Parliament as an elected Senator, now targeting Muslims as the new "dangerous Other". 18 This correlated with a shift in hostility within Australian RWE groups also targeting Muslims, in what is labelled as the rise of Islamophobia.<sup>19</sup> The perpetuation of Islamophobic discourses by right-wing politicians such as Hanson has also been seen to legitimise and give agency to RWE opinions.<sup>20</sup> As such, it is currently vital to explore such rhetoric, which has the potential to legitimise RWE narratives, obstruct individual religious freedoms, as well as open space for public and political acceptance of previously stated impediments.<sup>21</sup>

\_

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>12</sup> Jackie Hogan and Kristin Haltinner, "Floods, Invaders and Parasites: Immigration Threat Narratives and Right-Wing Populism in the USA, UK and Australia," *Journal of Intercultural Studies*, Vol. 36, 5 (2015), pp. 520–43.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>13</sup> Ibid.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>14</sup> Kurt Sengul, "Never Let a Good Crisis Go to Waste: Pauline Hanon's Exploitation of COVID-19 on Facebook," *Media International Australia*, Vol. 178, 1 (2020), pp. 1–5.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>15</sup> Nine News, "Majority of Australians Favour Public Burqa Ban According to New Poll," *Nine News*, 25 August 2017, <a href="https://www.9news.com.au/national/majority-of-australians-favour-public-burqa-ban-according-to-new-poll/00bf7540-0a9e-4be2-a498-4828dd418aca">https://www.9news.com.au/national/majority-of-australians-favour-public-burqa-ban-according-to-new-poll/00bf7540-0a9e-4be2-a498-4828dd418aca</a>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> Australian Security and Intelligence Organisation (ASIO), ASIO Annual Report 2020–2021, 2021, https://www.asio.gov.au/asio-report-parliament.html

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>17</sup> Steve James, "The Policing of Right-Wing Violence in Australia," *Police Practice and Research: An International Journal*, Vol. 6, 2 (2005), pp. 103–19.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>18</sup> Sengul, "Never Let a Good Crisis," pp. 1–5.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>19</sup> Kristy Campion, "Right-Wing Extremism Has a Long History in Australia," *The Conversation*, 21 March 2019, *https://theconversation.com/right-wing-extremism-has-a-long-history-in-australia-113842* Bobuk Sayed, "The War of Terror," *Meanjin*, Vol. 80, 2 (2021), pp. 42–6.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>21</sup> Sune Laegaard, "Burqa Ban, Freedom of Religion and Living Together," *Journal of Human Rights Review*, Vol 16, 1 (2014), pp. 203–19.

This article seeks to contribute to the growing body of research analysing Twitter data to explore social and political discourses, <sup>22</sup> by examining Pauline Hanson's use of Twitter to propagate othering discourses through advocating for a burqa ban. It contributes to the understanding of the ongoing landscape of Australian politics, as related to Pauline Hanson and RWE. Right-wing populist actors such as Hanson often utilise social media platforms to circulate their political agenda and strengthen electoral support. <sup>23</sup> According to McGregor et al., <sup>24</sup> politicians, as well as the public, use Twitter as a tool for political communication, making it a podium potentially indicative of political debates and trends. With the rise of online social media, such as Twitter, most politicians bypass the press gallery and publish directly on social media platforms to engage their target audiences. <sup>25</sup> Politicians and political actors also use Twitter commonly to gain wider attention to their political narratives, ideologies, or proposed policies, and to mobilise action in favour of their policies. <sup>26</sup> With the threat from farright terrorism continuing in Australia, there is a current need to focus on such influential leaders, whose rhetoric may incite such groups to mobilise to action. <sup>27</sup>

The article begins by situating its analysis in literature on the effects of political discourse and the media on public discourse and the perpetuation of racist discourses. Furthermore, the perpetuation of Islam's current portrayal in the media will be discussed as will the key themes, orientalism, dualism, and Islamophobia present in these representations. Next, utilising critical discourse analysis as the broader framework, posts on Pauline Hanson's Twitter page in relation to the burqa ban, as well as subsequent comments in support of these posts will be analysed and discussed. I argue that the propagation of these political discourses in media, specifically social media platforms such as Twitter, perpetuates a perception of the burga as epitomising fear of the unknown, and symbolic of Islamic terrorism, propagating dangerous and harmful mischaracterisations of Australian Muslims. This is evident and reinforced by the mirroring effect comments from those in support of the burga ban have in respect to Hanson's discourses. The normalisation of this discourse and the continued utilisation of orientalist, dualist, and Islamophobic themes in political and public discourse, linked with the political profile and authority of Pauline Hanson, legitimises calls for impositions on Muslims' religious freedoms.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>22</sup> Amanda M. Bunting, Tony P. Love, and Mairead E. Moloney, *Analyzing Virtual Manhood*: *Qualitative Analysis of Happening-Related Twitter Data* (London: SAGE Publications, 2018); Andrea Coppola, Olivia De Backer, Alex Rutherford, and Skipper Seabold, *The Pulse of Public Opinion*: *Using Twitter Data to Analyze Public Perception of Reform in El Salvador* (Washington, DC: The World Bank, 2015).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>23</sup> Raffel Heiss and Jörg Matthes, "Stuck in a Nativist Spiral: Content, Selection, and Effects of Right-Wing Populists' Communication on Facebook," *Political Communication*, Vol. 37, 3 (2020), pp. 303–28.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>24</sup> Shannon McGregor, Rachel R. Mourao, and Logan Molyneux, "Twitter as a Tool for and Object of Political and Electoral Activity: Considering Electoral Context and Variance Among Actors," *Journal of Information Technology and Politics*, Vol. 14, 2 (2017), pp. 154–67.

Anja Goritz, Friederike Schultz, and Sonja Utz, "Is the Medium the Message? Perceptions of and Reactions to Crisis Communication Via Twitter, Blogs and Traditional Media," *Public Relations Review*, Vol. 37, 1 (2011), pp. 20–7.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>26</sup> McGregor, Mourao, and Molyneux, "Twitter as a Tool," pp. 154–67.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>27</sup> Naomi Levin, "Focus on the Australian Far-Right," 20 April 2020, https://aijac.org.au/australia-israel-review/focus-on-the-australian-far-right/83

Public and Political Discourses, Online Media, and Racism

Perception and interpretation of different ideas, concepts, and ideologies constitute the basis of public discourses, and the use of such discourses then further influences mass public perception.<sup>28</sup> Often these interpretations do not derive from direct experiences, but instead are filtered by the media, as well as political discourse.<sup>29</sup> Media, specifically social media, acts as an often biased and concentrated coverage of public discourses; discourses both homogenous to society's dominant convictions, as well as those opposing it.<sup>30</sup> The messages and discourses utilised are spread and have a profound impact on the misrepresentations developed by the broader public, as they are then interpreted and re-embedded into the wider society's public and political assumptions, creating a cycled flow-on effect.<sup>31</sup> This effect of media on opinion building and interpretations of reality has been well established.<sup>32</sup> Bonansinga<sup>33</sup> found that opinions and discourses spread online, especially those espoused by politicians, effect perceptions of reality and profoundly influence the misrepresentations adopted by citizens. Through online social media coverage and posting, the form in which discourses about race, ethnic relations, immigrants, refugees, and other minorities are utilised by politicians and political agents contributes heavily to societal perceptions of these identities.<sup>34</sup>

Social media coverage of racist political discourses exaggerating cultural and racial differences, can lead to racism becoming internalised and institutionalised by society, reinforcing the opinion-building effect discussed previously. This racial "othering" causes differentiating discourses that lead to social, moral, and political judgements between in-groups and out-groups, or "us" and "them". This further leads to unequal intergroup relations within both the public and political sphere and can become materialised into limitations and constraints on religious freedoms and cultural/ethnic beliefs. A leading example of racial "othering" in both mass media is that of Islam and Muslims.

-

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>28</sup> Donatella Bonansinga, "The Role of Public Discourse in Threat Framing; The Case of Islamophobia in Czech Republic," *CES Working Papers*, Vol. 7, 4 (2015), pp. 824–39.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>30</sup> Adrian Cherney and Kristina Murphy, "Being a 'Suspect Community,' in a Post 9/11 World — The Impact of the War on Terror on Muslim Communities in Australia," *Australia & New Zealand Journal of Criminology*, Vol. 49, 4 (2016), pp. 480–96.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>31</sup> Anne Aly and Lelia Green, "Fear, Anxiety and the State of Terror," *Studies in Conflict and Terrorism*, Vol. 33, 3 (2010), pp. 268–81; Michelle D. Byng, "Symbolically Muslim: Media, Hijab, and the West," *Critical Sociology*, Vol. 36, 1 (2010), pp. 109–29.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>32</sup> Heather Dye, "Does Internalising Society and Media Messages Case Body Dissatisfaction, In Turn Causing Disordered Eating?" *Journal of Evidence-Informed Social Work*, Vol. 13, 2 (2016), pp. 217–27; Michael Hameleers, "Putting Our Own People First; the Content and Effects of Online Right-Wing Populist Discourse Surrounding the European Refugee Crisis," *Mass Communication and Society*, Vol. 22, 6 (2019), pp. 804–26; Lisa M. Kruse, Dawn R. Norris, and Johnathan R. Flinchum, "Social Media as a Public Sphere? Politics on Social Media," *The Sociological Quarterly*, Vol. 59, 1 (2018), pp. 62–84.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>33</sup> Bonansinga, "The Role of Public Discourses," pp. 824–39.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>34</sup> Martha Augoustinos and Danielle Every, "The Language of 'Race' and Prejudice," *Journal of Language and Social Psychology*, Vol. 26, 2 (2007), pp. 123–41.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>35</sup> Sengul, "Swamped," pp. 20–37.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>36</sup> Byng, "Symbolically Muslim," pp. 109–29.

## Islam in the Media

Given the explosive growth of social media and social networking sites, online platforms have gained traction and relevance in the ways in which the public access and receive information.<sup>37</sup> Current literature states that social media acts as an "online amplifier", mirroring and reinforcing social structures existing offline, as well as the predominant dialogues in society, and in traditional media.<sup>38</sup> Due to this similarity between traditional and online social media, as well as the large amount of accessible and available literature on the portrayal of Islam in media, this article will discuss this portrayal in media as a whole, covering both mainstream and online social media.

Islam in Australian media has received a paramount salience, predominantly portraying it to be a threat to the Western way of life.<sup>39</sup> Outlets such as the *Herald Sun*, *The Daily Telegraph*, *The Australian*, and *The Courier Mail* have described or inferred Islam to be an extremist ideology promoting violence, with article titles such as; "Why does Islam beget violence?",<sup>40</sup> "Islamic terrorism a culture of hatred",<sup>41</sup> and "Allah Ak Barred: Five 'Aussie' terrorists stripped of their citizenship".<sup>42</sup> Exacerbated by the terrorist strikes of 11 September 2001, media discourses of Islam have increasingly become violent in nature, anti-Muslim, and have been fundamentally accountable for the construction of public opinion of the Muslim identity.<sup>43</sup>

Although existing prior to the attacks of 9/11, in Australia, anti-Muslim sentiment was overshadowed by what were more evident schisms amongst Caucasians, Asians, Indigenous Australians, and other ethnic and cultural minorities. Western preoccupation with patterns of racial hatred, vilification, and discrimination is episodic and moments of extreme gravity are required to shift its interest. In Australia, these events are attributable to the early 2000s media frenzy on seemingly

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>37</sup> Mattias Wahlström and Anton Törnberg, "Social Media Mechanisms for Right-Wing Political Violence in the 21st Century: Discursive Opportunities, Group Dynamics, and Co-ordination," *Terrorism and Political Violence*, Vol. 33, 4 (2019), pp. 766–87.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>38</sup> Anton Törnberg and Peter Törnberg, "Muslims in Social Media Discourses; Combining Topic Modelling and Critical Discourse Analysis," *Discourse, Context & Media*, Vol. 13, 1 (2016), p. 134. <sup>39</sup> Bonansinga, "The Role of Public Discourses," pp. 824–39.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>40</sup> Andrew Bolt, "Why Does Islam Beget Violence?" *The Courier Mail*, 16 December 2014, https://www.couriermail.com.au/news/opinion/opinion-why-does-islam-beget-violence/news-story/74edc53c8857d9df85065ccbad195a0e

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>41</sup> Piers Akerman, "Islamic Terrorism a Culture of Hatred," *The Daily Telegraph*, 9 October 2015, https://www.dailytelegraph.com.au/blogs/piers-akerman/islamic-terrorism-a-culture-of-hatred/news-story/c1a8d1fa28d775aac0635136bd45e0b7

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>42</sup> Sharri Markson, "Allah Ak Barred!" *The Daily Telegraph*, 8 August 2018. Article available via Perthnow, <a href="https://www.perthnow.com.au/news/nsw/allah-ak-barred-five-aussie-terrorists-stripped-of-their-citizenship-ng-7387bdda7ce3fca046888bbca388489a">https://www.perthnow.com.au/news/nsw/allah-ak-barred-five-aussie-terrorists-stripped-of-their-citizenship-ng-7387bdda7ce3fca046888bbca388489a</a>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>43</sup> Jacqui Ewart and Mark Pearson, "Towards an Australian Framework for Best Practice in Reporting News Involving Muslims and Islam," in *Australian Media and the Politics of Belonging*, eds. by David Nolan, Karen Farquharson, and Timothy Majoribanks (London: Anthem Press, 2018), pp. 141–57.

<sup>44</sup> Farida Fordor, "Social Cohesian and Stilled Majoribanks".

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>44</sup> Farida Fozdar, "Social Cohesion and Skilled Muslim Refugees in Australia: Employment, Social Capital and Discrimination," *Journal of Sociology*, Vol. 48, 2 (2012), pp. 167–86; Scott Poynting and Barbara Perry, "Climates of Hate: Media and State Inspired Victimisation of Muslims in Canada and Australia Since 9/11," *Current Issues in Criminal Justice*, Vol. 19, 2 (2007), pp. 151–71.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>45</sup> Scott Poynting and Victoria Mason, "The Resistable Rise of Islamophobia," *Journal of Sociology*, Vol. 43, 1 (2007), pp. 61–86.

"Middle Eastern" gang rapes, the Tampa Crisis of 2001, the attack at Cronulla Beach in 2005, the Bali bombings of 2002 and again, 9/11.

In nations aligned with the United States, the aftermath of the 9/11 attacks resulted in a substantial backlash, and increases in intolerance, violence, and xenophobia against those perceived to be Muslim.<sup>47</sup> Best defined by Abraham<sup>48</sup> as "jingoistic racism", the reactionary result of the attacks could be described as "[...]a dangerous hybrid of knee-jerk patriotism and homegrown white racism toward non-Europeans, non-Christian dark-skinned peoples, spawned by political ignorance, false patriotism and hyper-ethnocentrism[...]". Jingoistic racism in Australia was centred around a fear of loss of freedom and breach of national security, which was advocated as the purpose of the attacks by political discourse and media representations.<sup>49</sup> Islam-related ethnic minorities have been shown to experience increased rates of negative attention from media, police/security forces, and agitated citizenry.<sup>50</sup>

As a result of this, Carland<sup>51</sup> notes that the hijab worn by Muslim women became the most visual signifier of "Muslimness" in the public sphere, and soon turned into the most well-recognised symbol of this Islamophobia. Despite a relatively small number of Muslim women dressing in the burqa in Australia, it has become the principal prism through which cultural anxieties, stemming from the uncertainty of a post 9/11 world, are channelled.<sup>52</sup> The amount of energy spent in the burqa debate is greatly disproportionate to the burqa's presence, yet the burqa "has become the preferred means by which key prejudices are distilled and articulated".<sup>53</sup>

With the growth of RWE activity in Australia, and the continued lack of differentiation between Muslims and terrorism in social media, the importance of public and political discourse reinforcing this negative attitude and result in polarisation is crucial to better understand.<sup>54</sup> To add to this, often state practices, policy, and rhetoric which stigmatise or marginalise these ethnic minorities, or the lack of condemnation for those perpetrating hate crimes against them, can provide the

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>46</sup> Susan Carland, "Islamophobia, Fear of Loss of Freedom, and the Muslim Woman," *Islam and Christian–Muslim Relations*, Vol. 22, 4 (2011), pp. 469–73; Poynting and Perry, "Climates of Hate," pp. 151–71.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>47</sup> Tariq Amin-Khan, "New Orientalism, Securitisation and The Western Media's Incendiary Racism," *Third World Quarterly*, Vol. 33, 9 (2012), pp. 1595–610; Poynting and Perry, "Climates of Hate," pp. 151–71.

pp. 151–71.

<sup>48</sup> Nabeel Abraham, "Anti-Arab Racism and Violence in the United States," in *The Development of Arab-American Identity*, ed. Ernest McCarcus (Ann Arbor, MI: The University of Michigan Press, 1994), p. 193.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>49</sup> Carland, "Islamophobia, Fear of Loss of Freedom," pp. 469–73.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>50</sup> Poynting and Perry, "Climates of Hate," pp. 151–71.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>51</sup> Carland, "Islamophobia, Fear of Loss of Freedom," p. 471.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>52</sup> Farinaz Z. Ashni and Paula Gerber, "Burqa: Human Right or Human Wrong?" *Alternative Law Journal*, Vol. 39, 4 (2014), pp. 231–34.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>53</sup> Susie Khamis and Branka Prodanovic, "Representing the Veil in Contemporary Australian media; From 'Ban the Burqa' to 'Hijabi' Bloggers," in *The Routledge Internal Handbook to Veils and Veiling Practices*, eds. A. Almia and D. Inglis (New York: Routledge, 2017), p. 128.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>54</sup> Jorg Matthes, Ruta Kaskeleviciute, Desiree Schmuck, Christian von Sikorski, Claudia Klobasa, Helena Knupfer, and Melanie Saumer, "Who Differentiates Between Muslims and Islamist Terrorists in Terrorism News Coverage? An Actor-Based Approach," *Journalism Studies*, Vol. 21, 15 (2020), pp. 1–19; Desiree Schmuck, Raffel Heiss, and Jorg Matthes, "Drifting Further Apart? How Exposure to Media Portrayals of Muslims Affects Attitude Polarization," *Political Psychology*, Vol. 41, 6 (2020), pp. 1–18.

legitimacy and framework for this type of xenophobia to continue.<sup>55</sup> A result of this provision of legitimacy can be the additional manifestation of support for policies and discourses, which negatively affect or "reign in" the subject of this nationalistic xenophobia. In Australia, largely advocated for by Pauline Hanson, a prominent example of this Islamophobia and "jingoistic racism" is the proposal to ban the burqa through policy and legislation.<sup>56</sup>

# Orientalism, Dualism, and Islamophobia

Orientalism, dualism, and Islamophobia are the three main concepts that explain the negative representations of Islam in public discourse that emerge from the literature. Spreading swiftly since 9/11, the often-uncritical reportage of the West's extensive war for hegemony has resulted in a rise in anti-Muslim rhetoric by both the public and politicians, discrimination in media coverage, and subsequent social behavioural narratives discussed previously. These concepts will be briefly defined and subsequently explored in more depth in the analysis.

Orientalism, as Edward Said utilised the expression, can be defined as "an ideology which promotes the West and East/others dualism" as well as the notion that "others as less human". <sup>59</sup> In this view, orientalism is a formation of an aggressive doctrine in Western scholarship, which can lead to the "othering" of the Orient. <sup>60</sup> Said's definition of orientalism included the West versus East dualism, however, the "East" has been defined differently over history and only since the 1980s and 1990s has referred to the Middle East. <sup>62</sup>

Dualism is a way of rationalising between the "self" and the "other" to justify, or desensitise to, some regulated patterns of control and exploitation.<sup>63</sup> This can be seen in mass media representations of both Islam and Muslims that create this sense of "self" pertaining to the West and "other", pertaining to Muslims. Through portrayals of Muslims as "lesser" in humanity, dualism suggests that the "others" are essentially different.<sup>64</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>55</sup> Poynting and Perry, "Climates of Hate," pp. 151–71.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>56</sup> Carland, "Islamophobia, Fear of Loss of Freedom", pp. 469–73.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>57</sup> Gary D. Bouma, "Islamophobia as a Constraint to World Peace: The Case of Australia," *Journal of Islam and Christian–Muslim Relations*, Vol. 22, 4 (2011), pp. 433–41; Joanne Massey and Rajinder S. Tatla, "Moral Panic and Media Representation: The Bradford Riot," in *Global Islamophobia*: *Muslims and Moral Panic in the West*, ed. George Morgan and Scott Poynting (London: Routledge, 2016), pp.161–80, <a href="https://www-taylorfrancis-com.ezp01.library.qut.edu.au/books/e/9781315584874">https://www-taylorfrancis-com.ezp01.library.qut.edu.au/books/e/9781315584874</a>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>58</sup> Tariq Amin-Khan, "New Orientalism, Securitisation and The Western Media's Incendiary Racism," *Third World Quarterly*, Vol. 33, 9 (2012), pp. 1595–610.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>59</sup> Glynis Cousin, "Rethinking the Concept of 'Western," *Higher Education Research and Development*, Vol. 30, 5 (2011), pp. 585–94; Mohammad Samiei, "Neo-Orientalism? The Relationship Between the West and Islam in Our Globalised World," *Third World Quarterly*, Vol. 31, 7 (2010), pp. 1145–60.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>60</sup> Edward Said, *Orientalism* (London: Penguin Books, 2003); Samiei, "Neo-Orientalism", pp. 1145–60.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>61</sup> Said, *Orientalism*, pp. 44–57.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>62</sup> Fernando Bravo Lopez, "Towards a Definition of Islamophobia: Approximations of the Early Twentieth Century," *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, Vol. 34, 4 (2011), pp. 556–73.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>63</sup> Cousin, "Rethinking the Concept," pp. 585–94.

<sup>64</sup> Samiei, "Neo-Orientalism," pp. 1145–60. **187** 

Islamophobia is a shorthand term that refers to the hatred and intolerance of Islam by the West, 65 leading to the fear and aversion of almost all Muslims, 66 which can contribute to the perpetuation of racially othering discourses. 67 It refers to a

hostile attitude towards Muslims and Islam based on the images of Islam as the enemy and as a vital irrefutable and absolute threat to [...] [Western] [...] well-being and existence, irrespective of how Muslims are identified, whether on basis of religious or ethnic-criteria.<sup>68</sup>

With the development of technology, these key themes have strengthened with television, films, and online media, continuing to intensify normalisation of ethnic stereotyping. As such, a consideration of online social media platforms such as Twitter is important to understand how these themes in the form of political and public discourses may progress and evolve, as well as their potential consequences.

# Methodology

To investigate the nature of Hanson's stance, and to identify and analyse any underlying themes employed in discourse in support of Hanson's stance, this article utilises critical discourse analysis. The data set itself was collected from Pauline Hanson's Twitter page (@PaulineHansonOZ) and is comprised of tweets she had posted regarding the burqa ban. Twitter was chosen as the data source due to the ease by which data are publicly accessible, and to contribute to the growing body of research that uses Twitter to obtain data to explore social and political discourse. Advanced searches also allow users to look up specific tweets within designated timeframes, posted by specific users, while also containing certain phrases. This feature was utilised to search for tweets made by Pauline Hanson's Twitter handle between 1 January 2016, and 31 December 2018 that included the phrases "burqa ban", "banning the burqa" or utilised the hashtag "#burqaban". This chosen timeframe incorporated what has become known as "Hanson's burqa stunt" in parliament and the most recent responses both before and after the stunt. The first 100 replies in

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>65</sup> It is acknowledged, however, that Islamophobia is not limited exclusively to the West, and does exist in Eastern countries; Naved Bakali, "Islamophobia in Myanmar: The Rohingya Genocide and the 'War on Terror,'" *Race & Class*, Vol. 62, 4 (2021), pp. 53–71; Yoko Yamashita, "Islam and Muslims in Non-Religious Japan: Caught in Between Prejudice Against Islam and Performative Tolerance," *International Journal of Asian Studies* Vol. 19, 1 (2021), pp. 81–97.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>66</sup> Shahram Akbarzadeh, "The Muslim Question in Australia: Islamophobia and Muslim Alienation," *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, Vol. 36, 3 (2016), pp. 323–33.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>67</sup> It is important to acknowledge that when analysing racially othering discourses in the context of Islamophobia, there exists the debate that "Islam is a religion, and not a race." Although this is true, Islam has been racialised both in the media and the public and political sphere. When considering the epistemology of racism, the common understanding exists that differing ethnic cohorts are treated differently based on sets of characteristics that make them wholly different. In this sense, there continues to be a set of attitudes and behaviours that are socially widespread, especially in the West, that are used to justify discrimination against Muslims based on certain identifying characteristics, such as the wear of the burqa; Omar Khan, "Postscript: Islamophobia and the Struggle Against White Supremacy," in *Global White Nationalism*; *From Apartheid to Trump*, ed. Daniel Greary, Camilla Schofield, and Jennifer A. Sutton (Manchester: Manchester University Press, 2020), pp. 301–8.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>68</sup> Fernando Bravo Lopez, "Towards a Definition of Islamophobia: Approximations of the Early Twentieth Century," *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, Vol. 34, 4 (2011), p. 570.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>69</sup> Said, *Orientalism*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>70</sup> Bunting, Love, and Moloney, *Analysing Virtual Manhood*; Coppola, et al., "The Pulse of Public Opinion."

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>71</sup> Murphy, "Pauline Hanson Wears Burga."

Anni-Shara law Burpanstm Islam ecumny risks m Ihemes PH discourse

FIGURE 1 Themes utilised in Pauline Hanson's (PH) discourses [Colour figure can be viewed at wileyonlinelibrary.com]

Selent majorisy Following had of other countries of abuse Mulson as other (Orientalism Doulson) Anti-Starts law Helacts Books Patriotism Burpa as oppressore FIGURE 2 Themes in support of Hanson [Colour figure can be viewed at wileyonlinelibrary.com] Banga not m Islam Barring other lend criterings Anti-helbi Themes in support

response to original tweets were chosen through non-probability convenience sampling. Replies that included pictures, gifs, or links were not included as the meaning or intention behind these could not be adequately analysed. Once data were accessed, it was collected and stored in NVIVO, where substantive coding<sup>72</sup> was utilised to catalogue the data.

Within the data, twenty-six tweets by Pauline Hanson's Twitter handle were analysed, with seven main themes and four sub-themes identified. Largely, the tweets were all of the same nature, which reflected Hanson's advocacy for the implementation of a burqa ban in Australia, as well as her criticisms of those who did not follow or support the same campaign (see Figure 1). In addition to Hanson's tweets, 1846 corresponding replies were examined to articulate Pauline Hanson's stance on the burqa ban and to attempt to identify and articulate discourses in support of her stance. This resulted in nine themes and eight sub-themes being established for discourses in favour of the burqa ban (see Figure 2).

Hanson's posts were listed from P1 to P26 (see Appendix 1) in order of date. Indicators were present to determine whether Hanson herself wrote the tweet, or it was written by her political team on her behalf (the use of "-PH" indicating a tweet written by Hanson herself). To retain anonymity, replies to tweets by Pauline Hanson were stripped of any identifiable factors that may indicate the identity of the individual. Individual comments are simply referred to as "PostXCommentX". It is also noted that ethical clearance was obtained for this research by the Queensland University of Technology (QUT) Human Research Ethics Committee.<sup>73</sup>

# **Findings**

Within the data, tweets by Pauline Hanson were all of the same nature, which reflected her advocation for the legalisation of a burqa ban in Australia, as well as her criticisms of those who did not follow or support the same campaign. Figure 1 illustrates themes identified in Pauline Hanson's discourse in relation to the burqa ban. The seven main themes were: comments simply in support of the burqa ban, Islamophobic comments, the burqa as oppressive, security risks and issues, the burqa ban as a form of feminism, the burqa not being in Islam, and anti-halal comments. Within the first main theme of general support for the burqa ban, there were four sub-themes identified; silent majority, Muslim as other, issues with immigration, and anti-Sharia law comments.

Figure 2 reveals nine main themes identified in discourses supporting Hanson's stance and her broader political views. These were: comments simply in support of the burqa ban, comments supporting Pauline Hanson and her stance, Islamophobic comments, the burqa as oppressive, security risks and issues, the burqa ban as a form of feminism, comments about the banning of other forms of head coverings, the burqa not in Islam, and anti-halal comments. Within the first main theme of general support for the burqa ban, there were seven sub-themes identified: Muslim as other, patriotism, the need to follow the lead of other countries, immigration, silent majority, sharia law, and the burqa as a symbol of abuse Muslim women endure. These themes were identical to the ones utilised by Hanson, illustrating the mirroring effect political discourse can have on resulting public discourse. However, as the data were collected from Hanson's Twitter page, it was expected that more supporters of Hanson would

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>72</sup> Judith A. Holton, "The Coding Process and Its Challenges," in *The SAGE Handbook of Grounded Theory* (London: SAGE Publication Ltd, 2011), pp. 265–89, https://methods-sagepub-com.ezp01. library.qut.edu.au/book/the-sage-handbook-of-grounded-theory/n13.xml

<sup>73 01</sup>\_B\_ETH\_Negligible-LowRiskApp-AcademicUnit\_JSB424\_20170328

follow her social media than people who oppose her, and as such, this emulating effect was predictable to an extent.

# **Discussion**

Pauline Hanson's Stance in the Burqa Ban Debate

Although Pauline Hanson's stance on a burqa ban may be socially recognised, there has been limited academic engagement on Hanson and the burqa ban debate. However, it is exceedingly clear from the data that Hanson is in favour of and actively advocates for a burqa ban being enacted in Australia. Hanson's reasoning for her position included claims the burqa ban was a security risk, the burqa was oppressive to Muslim women, and that Australian tolerance of the burqa acted as a gateway allowing for mass immigration of Muslims, which would result in the subjugation of the Australian culture and enforcement of Sharia law. Hanson frequently supported her position by stating that the majority of Australians felt the same way, referring to a poll by SkyNews that found a combined 56.3 per cent of participants were in support of the burqa ban, 31.2 per cent against the ban, and 12.5 percent undecided<sup>74</sup>:

BURQA BAN/A new poll shows that Australians overwhelmingly support banning the burqa. #auspol [...]. (P10)

Hanson hoped to achieve a nationwide ban on wearing the burqa by asking the Australian Senate to acknowledge the burqa as unsuitable within Australian society and appealing to the Federal Government to prohibit the burqa in identification-necessary areas.<sup>75</sup> In advocating for the burqa ban, Hanson emphasised several issues, that ranged from security issues:

It seems people don't realise the burga is [...] [an] extreme national security risk #auspol. (P5)

to the burga as being oppressive against women:

After polls showed a majority support for my actions Nationals have followed my lead & will vote on banning the oppressive burqa. -PH #auspol. (P16)

as well as it being an issue of feminism:

@PaulineHansonOZ explains [...] why she is calling out feminists for their pathetic stance on banning full-face coverings like the burqa and niqab [...]. (P21)

However, Hanson's criticisms of the integrity and behaviour of Muslims has been well documented, especially her associations of Muslims with "hyper-masculine and misogynist culture, crime, violence, drug dealing, antisocial behaviour, radicalization, and terrorism, which she proposed to address by stopping Muslim immigration, banning the burqa and other measures". These associations are evident in the following tweets on Hanson's handle in which she associates the burqa with radical Islam and calls for the end of mass immigration:

Prime Minister Malcom Turnbull needs to stand up to #RadicalIslam & look at a #burqaban because the burqa is a tool of oppression #auspol. (P3)

It seems the world is fast waking up to the dangers of mass immigration & radical Islam #auspol #qldpol. (P2)

<sup>75</sup> PHON, "Pauline Hanson Moves to Ban Burqa."

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>74</sup> Nine News, "Majority of Australians."

Romano, "Asserting Journalistic Autonomy," p. 5792

Hanson's call for a Royal Commission into the authenticity of Islam as a religion instead of a political ideology adds to these associations. Furthermore, the political use of these discourses and her Royal Commission call contradict her declarations of secularity, which claim neutrality in terms of religion, as she actively engages in defining Muslims both in terms of religious and political subjectivities.<sup>77</sup>

Hanson frequently utilised orientalist and dualist discourses in her tweets, constructing Muslims as the "other" and referring to them as "they" and non-Muslims as "us". Posts infer that "Australians" are the "us", who are all united in supporting the banning of the burqa, and Muslims are the others or "you", who are inferred to be opposing the burqa ban. She utilises orientalist discourses by referring to the burqa as being out of place in "modern Western society":

[...] a new poll shows that Australians overwhelmingly support banning the burqa [...]. (P10)

[...] no place in modern western society [...]. (P22)

Findings within this study also support existing accounts of Hanson's Islamophobic views. These are often evident within her posts where she constantly refers to the burqa as an "instrument of oppression" and "totalitarian ideology". Her posts are clearly advertised to be anti-Muslim and largely infer that Muslims are the cause of security issues and acts of terrorism. This carries the potential for serious negative consequences, not only for the mirroring effect her discourse as a political figure has on the public, but as it adds racially motivated fear to an issue that has the potential to impact religious freedoms. Specifically, research has demonstrated that the Islamophobic and racially "othering" language and rhetoric used by politicians and media commentators had contributed to an increase sense of fear towards Muslims, leading to increases in Islamophobic speech and attacks.

While these perceptions of the burqa are not exclusive to Hanson, they mimic similar perceptions perpetuated by her counterparts in Europe and North America who construct Muslims as "dangerous and incompatible with the customs, values and culture of that particular region/country." The data demonstrates Hanson's use of orientalist discourses, underpinned by dualistic ideologies to set up discourses of islamophobia in her Twitter posts. These discourses, promoted by Hanson, were responded to by other Twitter users in replies to her tweets.

Key Themes in Discourses Supporting Pauline Hanson and the Burga Ban

Comments that were pro-burqa ban in nature and supportive of Pauline Hanson's stance also drew on orientalist, dualist and Islamophobic ideologies to establish their narratives. Four of the themes identified in these discourses that were the most relevant and rich in data were: *Muslims as the "other"*, *Islamophobic comments*, *the burqa as oppressive*, and *the burqa as a security risk*. As established previously, the use of political discourse has the potential to heavily influence public discourse, which in turn can shape the policies and governance of a state. <sup>81</sup> Comments which supported Hanson and the burqa ban reinforce earlier points made in reference to the effect political

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>77</sup> Hussein and Poynting, "We're Not Multicultural," pp. 22–348.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>78</sup> Ibid.; Romano, "Asserting Journalistic Autonomy," pp. 51–66.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>79</sup> Derya Iner, *Islamophobia in Australia* — *II* (2016–2017) (Sydney: Charles Sturt University, 2019), https://news.csu.edu.au/latest-news/islamophobia-continues-in-australia-2019-report

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>80</sup> Sengul, "Never Let a Good Crisis Go," pp. 1–5.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>81</sup> Catherine Happer and Greg Philo, "The Role of the Media in the Construction of Public Belief and Social Change," *Journal of Social and Political Psychology*, Vol. 1, 1 (2013), pp. 321–36.

discourses can have on perpetuating misrepresentations in public discourse by adding to the fear of Muslims and Islam and influencing RWE narratives and discourse. This was evident in the data by the way in which themes underlying discourses supporting Hanson and the burqa ban mirrored those of Hanson herself.

Muslim as the "Other". Hanson's views expressed in her tweets can be understood within orientalist and dualist views in that they construct Islam and Muslims as the "other", and non-Muslims as the "us", differentiating between the two and asserting that Muslims were alien to Australian culture. Supporting comments mimicked this view, constructing Muslims as the "other" through the use of orientalist and dualist discourses. This included depicting the burqa as a sign of unwillingness to assimilate, as well as a security risk, portraying Muslims as hostile and at odds with Western cultures, and sharing patriotic concerns regarding mass Muslim immigration. These underpinning themes will be unpacked in more depth.

Carland<sup>83</sup> found the burqa was often interpreted as a physical visualisation of Islam and seen to be hostile to the very fabric of Western society. This was reflected within the comments through a theme of "love Australia or leave Australia", as in the following comments:

We Aussies need to start speaking u [sic] supporting Banning ISLAMIC STATE THIS IS ARE [sic] COUNTRY YOU CAME HERE IF YOU DONT LIKE IT LEAVE. (P11C61)

Ban them they are ridiculous and don't belong in our country. Our country our rules or go back. (P20C98)

These comments exemplify the dualistic perspective, referring to Muslims as "you" and "your" as opposed to non-Muslims as "our". 84 The focus is thrown on the burqa as the symbol of an unwillingness to assimilate, and therefore needing to be banned to maintain the homeostasis of a burqa-free "Western" culture. Comments reflected the belief that Muslims who immigrated to Australia needed to integrate into Australian culture by removing the burqa and those that did not do so, rejected Australian culture, and needed to leave:

Not use to these in our area but when I walked past some awhile back I smiled & said hello. All I got back was silent glares. Their hubbies smiled & nodded though. #NotOurWayOfLife. (P19C55)

Come here — leave that shit at home — don't bring your religion with you. You assimilate or leave — pretty simple. Welcome here on our grounds not yours. (P20C93)

This clear dualistic view aided in establishing the narrative of Muslims as "others" in the Australian culture. These types of comments were related to a sub-theme in support of the burqa ban, namely patriotic comments. Comments of this nature advocated for the burqa ban through devotion to the Christian and democratic nature of Australian culture and history. Fozdar and Spittles<sup>85</sup> support this, finding some Australians adopt a patriotic version of citizenship. These discourses claim that Islam and democracy are incompatible, encouraging the perception that Islam and Muslims pose a threat to Western societies' values and belief systems:<sup>86</sup>

<sup>82</sup> Cousin, "Rethinking the Concept," pp. 585–94.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>83</sup> Carland, "Islamophobia, Fear of Loss of Freedom," p. 470.

<sup>84</sup> Samiei, "Neo-Orientalism," pp. 1145–60.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>85</sup> Farida Fozdar and Brian Spittles, "Patriotic vs. Proceduralist Citizenship: Australian Representations," *Nations and Nationalism*, Vol. 16, 1 (2009), pp. 127–47.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>86</sup> Jolanda van der Noll, "Public Support for a Ban on Headscarves: A Cross-National Perspective," *International Journal of Conflict and Violence*, Vol. (2010), pp. 191–204.

Our values or don't become a citizen. Stand for Anthem. Lest we forget. Schools curriculum writer for [sic] Australians not by multi agenderists. (P25C20)

The vast majority of Australians want the burqa banned and a stop to the Islamisation of our beautiful country. (P16C54)

Muslims and Islam as the "other" were also alleged to be a threat to Australian culture, an idea promoted through comments linking Islam and Muslims with terrorism and oppression. These values include the perceived attitudes of Muslims towards women and are usually informed by an identification of Islam and Muslims with violence and terrorism. This is similar to another pro-burqa ban theme, namely the burqa as a security issue. This theme suggests that through mass immigration, the burqa becomes an increased security risk, with identity and inability to see into the burqa causing mass security issues and terrorist threats:

[...] Muslims want to change your culture that is not assimilation that's an invasion. Go Pauline Hanson go my friend you are for Australian's and I love it. (P22C15)

Anything that covers completely the head of a person should be banned in public places. Australians deserve to be safe! (P13C69)

This focus on Muslims as security threats has furthered this "othering" of Muslims and has systematically amplified propensities of Islamophobia, <sup>88</sup> which I now turn to.

Islamophobic Comments. Burqa ban supporters often directly utilised Islamophobic discourses to support their narratives. Akbarzadeh<sup>89</sup> states that the definition of Islamophobia includes proactive measures to contain or remove Islam and Muslims. Heider<sup>90</sup> reinforces this, stating that the burqa ban was implicitly tailored for Muslims and reflective of anti-Islamic sentiments. Senator Hanson stated in one speech that Australia was at risk of being overrun by Muslims "who bear a culture and ideology that is incompatible with our own [... and are] not prepared to become Australian and give this country their undivided loyalty". Previous research supports this, finding that the mainstreaming of Islamophobia is undoubtedly both increasing and impacting how Muslims are treated, especially when perpetuated by politicians. From using profanity to describe Muslims, to calling Islam a cult and blaming it for international conflicts and recent terrorist attacks, most comments were derogatory and xenophobic in nature. Internationally and in Australia, the continued use and exploitation of these discourses have often led to the mobilisation of hatred and Muslim-targeted attacks. Dualism was also

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>87</sup> Van der Noll, "Public Support," pp. 191–204.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>88</sup> Yasmeen, "Australia and the Burqa," 251–64.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>89</sup> Akbarzadeh, "The Muslim Question in Australia," pp. 323–33.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>90</sup> Jennifer Heider, "Unveiling the Truth Behind the French Burqa Ban: The Unwarranted Restriction of the Right to Freedom of Religion and the European Court of Human Rights," *Indiana International Comparative Law Review*, Vol. 22, 1 (2012), pp. 93–130.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>91</sup> Irving, "The Concept of Allegiance," p. 381.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>92</sup> Fernando Bravo Lopez, "Towards a Definition of Islamophobia: Approximations of the Early Twentieth Century," *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, Vol. 34, 4 (2011), pp. 556–73; Yasmeen, "Australia and the Burqa," pp. 251–64.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>93</sup> Benjamin Ismail, "France Votes Yes," *Middle East Quarterly*, Vol. 17, 4 (2010), pp. 47–55.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>94</sup> James Stewart, "Anti-Muslim Hate Speech and Displacement Narratives: Case Studies from Sri Lanka and Australia," *Australian Journal of Social Issues*, Vol. 54, 4 (2019), pp. 418–35; Iner, *Islamophobia in Australia* — *II* (2016–2017)**105** 

exemplified by the highlighting of differences between the Qur'an as the "others" holy book and the Bible, as "ours".

The printing of the Quran should be banned globally/made illegal'all violence [and] /#terrorist attacks come from the Koran. It's a criminal book! (P13C29)

[...] should do the same for these bedsheet wearing cult members. (P20C25)

Correct [...] you don't know what is lurking under a burqha [...] islam is a cult & NOT a religion. (P5C36)

Islamophobic discourses reinforced fears of terrorism and security issues by directly relating these fears to the presence of the Burqa<sup>95</sup>, given it's high visibility. The burqa, and in turn Muslim women, therefore, become an easy target of Islamophobic attacks<sup>96</sup>, with calls for violence evident in replies to Hanson's posts:

I know! So many burkha women on QLD beaches! Police should strip them like it was done in France [...]. (P1C69)

It [the burqa] should be banned, it scares my daughter when she sees them! I feel like ripping it off them! (P20C27)

Any politician that does not support banning the burqa is a traitor to our Western ways and so if he or she does not believe in banning the burqa should go and live in any of the hellholes run by Muslims. There is no 1 Muslim place that should be considered a nice place to live. (P20C95)

Discourses identified as Islamophobic also employed religiously dualistic perspectives that accused the Qur'an of inspiring terrorism and promoting a culture of violence, compared to the divine nature of the Bible, which was stated to be the "true Australian religion". This mimics similar RWE narratives in Australia, which can incorporate elements of Christian nationalism in their discourses. <sup>97</sup> This differentiation was further reflected in tweets that posited a dualism between Islamic and non-Islamic societies:

"Religious" Smoke of BUKA must be LIFTED [...] Islam no Religion as CHRISTIANITY IS. Charity of Christ, undeniable! [...] Mohammad a warrior! (P12C34)

[...] We know Islam is the cause of Islamic terror because Mohammad killed or converted all Arabs, read the Koran/Hadith. (P10C79)

This is Australia, a Democratic Christian country — if you don't like it, fuck off [...]. (P15C47)

Thank God we have you Pauline otherwise this country would burn under the Quoran! This is OUR nation under God not theirs! (P6C5)

Comparisons between the prophets and teachings of Christianity and Islam reinforce dualistic discourses. Evident through comments describing the "charity of Christ", discourses support views of Christianity's portrayal as a beatific religion of peace. Alternatively, the Islamic prophet Mohammad was described as a "killer", and Islam as a religion of evil and danger. Although evident that similarities between Christianity

<sup>95</sup> Khamis and Prodanovic, "Representing the Veil," pp. 125–36.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>96</sup> Carland, "Islamophobia, Fear of Loss of Freedom," pp. 469–73.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>97</sup> Julie Nathan, "The Threat Posed by Right-Wing Extremism in Australia," *ABC News*, 26 February 2020, <a href="https://www.abc.net.au/religion/the-threat-posed-by-right-wing-extremism-in-australia/12003510">https://www.abc.net.au/religion/the-threat-posed-by-right-wing-extremism-in-australia/12003510</a>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>98</sup> Urs Dahinden, Guido Keel, Carmen Kock, and Vinzenz Wyss, "Representation of Islam and Christianity in the Swiss media," *Journal of Empirized Theology*, Vol. 24, 2 (2011), pp. 197–208.

and Islam exists,<sup>99</sup> a clear dichotomy depicting Australia as a Christian country and Islam as a problem of countries that were "backward excuse for civilised nation" was clear. This was made evident through orientalist conceptualisations of the Middle East, as the new Orient.<sup>101</sup>

Comments also called for the expansion of the burqa ban to include a ban on Muslims, the practice of the Islamic religion as well as the printing of the Qur'an. Many comments also stated a need to ban the building of more mosques in Australia and to demolish existing ones. There was also a running theme that Islam was a conspiracy, and that Muslims were "sleeper agents", awaiting instructions to carry out mass acts of violence:

Banning the burga is treating the symptom not disease. (P13C85)

Imam #Tawahidi demands it, he is an Iranian terrorist sleep cell commander. Wake up Australia before it's too late. (P25C40)

Ban the Burqa Ban Halal Certification Ban the building of any further Mosquoes, colleges, schools, Muslim only Villages. (P16C25)

Islamophobia also posits an absolute difference between "the West", portrayed as sensible, intelligent, and developed and "the Orient", regarded as underdeveloped and intellectually barbaric and inferior. One such allegedly "barbaric" notion offered by burqa ban supporters is the idea that women were forced to wear the burqa by Muslim men; making the burqa the most visible symbol of believed Islamic oppression.

The Burqa As Oppressive. In this way, supporters argued that the burqa was not a free choice but was rather forced by husbands, fathers, or religious leaders upon Muslim women. Orientalist and dualistic discourses were evident in comments that imagined a dichotomy between Muslim women being forced to wear the burqa and the freedom enjoyed by non-Muslim women to wear whatever they wanted. Ismail and Van der Noll<sup>103</sup> found different political voices held the dress to be degrading and a form of submission to men. This is evident in the following comments:

Ban the BURQA. It is an oppressive garment and not required in Australia. (P18C56)

My issue with Islam is the way they treat their women. This could be liberating for them. Who wants to wear a black sheet! (P2C21)

it is a free country after all, they are more than welcome to leave and move to a country where it's mandatory. so they can continue to wear their symbol of oppression and they can finally be oppressed in peace! (P23C40)

[...] Obviously they [Muslim men] prefer girls and women being oppressed and subjugated [...]. (P24C51)

Oppression of their women for sure [...]. (P4C52)

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>99</sup> David E. Singh, "Comparing Revelatory Utterances in Charismatic Christianity and Islam," *Studies in Religion & Education*, Vol. 29, 1 (2008), pp. 61–73.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>100</sup> Bandar Al-Hejin, "Covering Muslim Women: Semantic Macrostructures in BBC News," *Discourse & Communication*, Vol. 9, 1 (2014), pp. 19–46.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>101</sup> Said, Orientalism, passim.

Samiei, "Neo-Orientalism," pp. 1145–60.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>103</sup> Benjamin Ismail, "France Votes Yes," *Middle East Quarterly*, Vol 17, 4 (2010), pp. 47–55; Van der Noll, "Public Support," pp. 191–204.

Other comments suggested that the female nature of the burqa meant that it was a symbol of misogyny within Islam that was both normalised and promoted. The burqa was also seen as an act against basic human rights, a denial of women's right to express themselves and instead a prison to keep women subdued. This is also articulated in the literature that many Western organisations have reported the burqa to be the most distinctive sign of gender-based discrimination faced by women in non-Western countries. This can be seen in the following comments:

Absolutely disgusting, it's their way of oppressing women in their own Auschwitz! (P9C66)

Yeah, wake up Australia and ban the Burqa. Free the women from extreme Islam. (P20C8)

She [Pauline Hanson] is not demonizing muslims. But pointing out the truth that women are FORCED to wear #hijab in #Islam [...] throughout history women were severely punished for not wearing the forced hijsb. (P21C23)

Help free these women from oppression Pauline. Muslim men aren't forced to wear it. (P10C23)

Many comments characterised the burqa as a garment common in ancient times, but its presence in modern society was alleged to be imposed by oppressive Muslim males on their female counterparts. This oppression was supposedly enforced through both physical and verbal abuse as well as female genital mutilation. Forced wearing of the burqa was also associated with domestic violence, allegedly to cover physical evidence of abuse. This infers a culture of discrimination against Muslim women, with suggestions that women had no choice but to wear it or endure abuse and recriminations. Heider<sup>105</sup> found that these discourses supported the banning of the burqa in a misguided attempt to ensure that women's equality and dignity would be upheld.

- [...] Burqas are symbolic of, and actual female oppression, like female genital mutilation. I'm disgusted you weren't supported. (P24C52)
- [...] Muslims just condone the marriage of 9 year olds to filthy old men & accept things like female genital mutilation, rape & various other barbaric acts against women, under Sharia Law [...]. (P22C4)

Thus support for the burqa ban was characterised as being liberating for Muslim women, who needed saving from their plight through laws that freed them from this oppressive garment. Lastly, representative of orientalist discourses, as a symbol of the Islamic culture of discrimination the burqa was seen to be representative of Islamic values and principles, all of which were incompatible with Western culture. <sup>106</sup>

[...] To the poor minority women who get beat up, rapes [sic] and tortured in #islam dominated nations for not wearing #hijab [...] she [Pauline Hanson] wants to protect women from oppression and keep her country-women free & safe. (P2127)

it [Australia] is a free country after all, they are more than welcome to leave and move to a [non-Western] country where it's mandatory [...]. (P23C40)

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>104</sup> Anne Aly and David Walker, "Veiled Threats: Recurrent Cultural Anxieties in Australia," *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, Vol. 27, 2 (2007), pp. 203–14; Letizia Mancini, "Burqa, Niqab and Women's Rights," in *The Burqa Affair Across Europe*, ed. Alessandro Ferrari and Sabrina Pastorelli (London: Routledge, 2018), pp. 25–36.

Heider, "Unveiling the Truth," pp. 93–130.

Sedef Arat-Koç, "Dance of Orientalisms and Waves of Catastrophes: Culturalism and Pragmatism in Imperial Approaches to Islam and The Middle East," *Third World Quarterly*, Vol. 35, 9 (2014), pp. 1656–71.

Notions of safety and freedom were also important in the construction of the burqa as a security risk for ordinary Australians.

The Burqa as a Security Risk. Identity is deemed as a foundational part of interaction within society and progresses from social interactions. Visually processing an individual through these interactions often allows them to be placed into groups or categories which form collective identities. A consistent issue raised by supporters of the burqa ban was the inability of burqa wearers to be identified. Comments within the data reflected the belief that the burqa was both a security issue and a hindrance to assimilation as it was impossible to tell who was underneath the burqa. Comments revealed that the inability to recognise who or what was underneath the burqa inferred that the possibility of terrorists using the burqa to remain anonymous was a real possibility. The possibility that weapons, bombs, or multiple people might be concealed underneath the burqa creates antagonism and fear. "Whereas once the burqa was assumed to be hiding uninhibited sexual desires, it is now assumed to be hiding weapons of mass destruction". These issues were reinforced by Senator Hanson's ability to wear the burqa herself in the Senate chamber in 2017.

I'm appalled that at nearly NO point were you questioned for your identity. You could've been a terrorist attempting to blow up Senate. (P11C75)

Any terrorist can put one on and how would we be able to react when they can't be identified? No visual, no CCTV. (P3C4)

This [the burqa ban] is exactly what we need in the current security climate where extremism is spreading and attacks very likely. (P1C14)

[...] full burga should be banned. Australian security is far more important. (P8C95)

What weapons are you concealing under your frock? Time to ban all dresses in Parliament as a key security measure. (P12C30)

Face Coverings are a matter of security. Motor cycle helmets, skull face masks bikies are now wearing to conceal their face and scare people, all part of the same bag of concealment and security[...]. (P20C36)

These comments reinforced the idea that the burqa was a security risk and would inherently remain a threat to both the fabric of society and all Australian citizens. In a post 9/11 world, the visual covering nature of the burqa, promotes a proximity of terror and fear of threat. Existing literature again supports these views stating that the cloth in full-face covering is perceived as symbolic of Islamic extremism and radicalism against Western sovereignty. This perception of threat is also often of the main predictors of the strength of support for the burqa ban. 112 113

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>107</sup> Davina Porock, Stephen Timmons, and Wendy Walker, "The Importance of Identity in Falls Prevention," *Nursing Older People (Through 2013)*, Vol. 23, 2 (2013), pp. 21–26.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>108</sup> Renae Barker, "Rebutting the Ban the Burqa Rhetoric: A Critical Analysis of the Arguments for a Ban on the Islamic Face Veil in Australia," *Adelaide Law Review*, Vol. 37, 1 (2016), pp. 191–218. <sup>109</sup> Aly and Walker, "Veiled Threats," p. 212.

<sup>110</sup> Murphy, "Pauline Hanson."

Van der Noll, "Public Support," pp. 191–204.

<sup>112,113</sup> Van der Noll, "Public Support," pp. 191–204; Khamis and Prodanovic, "Representing the Veil," pp. 125–36.

# Conclusion

Being an influential politician, Pauline Hanson's political rhetoric has repercussions. This article provides a detailed analysis of public discourses in support of the burqa ban in Australia. By identifying their underlying themes, the cyclical flow-on effect of public discourse perpetuating racially "othering" political discourse and media representations was evident. Through the utilisation of orientalist, dualist, and Islamophobic discourses, Pauline Hanson endorses the increasingly negative media representations of Islam and Muslims. This further adds to the establishment of the burqa as the most visible symbol of much larger, and generally unrelated, issues such as terrorism and oppression.<sup>114</sup> The burqa's role as the embodiment of the perceived direct threat of terrorism by Muslims increases and exacerbates the perpetuation of divisive and xenophobic dialogue. This perpetuating effect is clear through the comments supporting the burqa ban that mirror Hanson's discourses.

By demonstrating such an effect, this article also contributes to the growing literature surrounding social media's amplification of offline social structures and the predominant communications in the media. Furthermore, the continued use and normalisation of these types of Islamophobic dialogue, both in political and public discourse, legitimise calls for restrictions to Muslims' religious freedoms through support of policy formations like the burqa ban. In addition, this article also recognises the contributing factor this effect may have in mobilising and legitimising support for the rising RWE scene in Australia. Nonetheless, it is clear that the burqa has simply become a distilled epitome of Islamophobic fears.

**Appendix**Tweets from Pauline Hanson's Twitter (@PaulineHansonOZ)

#	Date	Post	PH Tweeting	Representative tweeting on behalf of PH
P1.	5 December 2016	If people would care to look my policies remain: No Radical Islam, No #HalalCert, No Burqa and No Sharia law#merrychristmas #auspol #qldpol		✓
P2.	6 December 2016	#AngelaMerkel calls for a #burqaban. It seems the world is fast waking up to the dangers of mass immigration & radical Islam #auspol #qldpol		<b>√</b>
P3	8 December 2016	Prime Minister Malcom Turnbull needs to stand up to #RadicalIslam & look at a #burqaban because the burqa is a tool of oppression #auspol		✓
P4.	16 January 2017	I'll look to bring this in for you nationally but also enact it state by state so One Nation can guarantee the burqa is banned! #auspol		✓ 

(Continues)

CB1988

Ewart and Pearson, "Towards an Australian Frazzoverk," pp. 141–157.

# **Appendix Continued**

			PH	Representative tweeting on
#	Date	Post	Tweeting	behalf of PH
P5.	16 January 2017	It seems people don't realise the burqa is not a religious right it's an evil tool of OPRESSION & an extreme national security risk #auspol		<b>√</b>
P6.	16 March 2017	ANNOUNCEMENT: I have proposed an amendment that, if supported, will enact an Australian wide #BurqaBan LINK: <a href="https://t.co/UeUNXugTR0?amp=1">https://t.co/UeUNXugTR0?amp=1</a> #auspol		<b>√</b>
P7.	16 August 2017	MEDIA RELEASE/One Nation calls for public full face covering ban. #auspol LINK: https://t.co/qcNv49JLJD?amp=1 @PaulineHansonOZ		<b>√</b>
P8.	17 August 2017	PAULINE HANSON BURQA SPEECH/ @PaulineHansonOZ's speech on public bans of full face coverings. #auspol FULL VIDEO https://www.youtube.com/ watch?time_continue=4&v= TxlJEh52eaQ		<b>√</b>
P9.	20 August 2017	Can the Greens please explain who was responsible for all plots & successful terror attacks that occurred before I wore a burqa? -PH #auspol	<b>✓</b>	
P10.	24 August 2017	BURQA BAN/A new poll shows that Australians overwhelmingly support banning the burqa. #auspol https://t.co/f78nde6WDv?amp=1		✓
P11.	24 August 2017	BURQA QUESTION/Senator Hanson has suggested Gov could add full-face covering ban question to plebiscite #auspol https://t.co/LQqcZAHe1z		✓
P12.	24 August 2017	OPEN LETTER/Why you should support a public ban of full-face coverings.  LINK: https://t.co/bdTnfLmlpc?amp=1  #auspol		✓
P13.	24 August 2017	Banning face coverings, like burqa @ niqab, is a complex issue. Security, freedom and female oppression all need to be consideredPH #auspol	✓	
P14.	27 August 2017	OPEN LETTER/Why you should support a public ban of full-face coverings, like the burqa & niqab. #auspol		✓
P15.	28 August 2017	BURQA DEFENDERS NAIVE/Arab scholar hits back at critics. Says face veil is a symbol of totalitarian ideology #auspol		1
P16.	5 September 2017	After polls showed a majority support for my actions Nationals have followed my	✓	

**201** (Continues)

# **Appendix Continued**

ш	Б.,	D. A	PH	Representative tweeting on
#	Date	Post	Tweeting	behalf of PH
P17.	5 September 2017	lead & will vote on banning the oppressive burqaPH #auspol SENATE SPEECH/Pauline Hanson is speaking in the Senate. Replying to		✓
P18.	5 September 2017	George Brandis' criticism & National's burka ban vote. #auspol #senate BURQA BAN/Nationals to vote on burqa ban policy. Would they have had the guts		1
		if Pauline Hanson had not started the debate? #auspol		
P19.	30 June 2018	BURQA BAN/Push to ban full face coverings back on. "I won't let the other parties hide from these controversial issues. Do they support a safe, secure, Australia that protects women from oppression? Or will they give all that away?" @PaulineHansonOZ https://t.co/iQAZtPhCgD		<b>√</b>
P20.	8 July 2018	BURQA DEBATE/It has been revealed that a number of government MPs are privately supportive of Senator @PaulineHansonOZ's bid to have the face-covering garment banned in Australia. #auspol @ellenwhinnet @AnnabelHennessy @dailytelegraph https://t.co/9DxTMERfLo		✓
P21.	12 September 2018	FEMINISTS PATHETIC ON BURQA BAN @PaulineHansonOZ explains to @karlstefanovic on @TheTodayShow why she is calling out feminists for their pathetic stance on banning full-face coverings like the burqa and niqab MORE: https://t.co/NE75rsIO2m?amp=1 https://twitter.com/i/status/ 10400116487888885504		
P22.	12 September 2018	BURQA BAN/@PaulineHansonOZ has labelled feminists "pathetic" for not pushing for the banning of the burka ahead of a motion calling for full face coverings to be removed where "identification is necessary and security is an issue."  @joeykellyoz @australian		✓
P23.	12 September 2018	https://t.co/NE75rsIO2m SENATE VOTE ON BURQA BAN @PaulineHansonOZ to ask the Senate to acknowledge full-face coverings, such as burqas and niqabs, have no place in modern western society & call on		1
		202		(Continues)

(Communication)

# **Appendix Continued**

#	Date	Post	PH Tweeting	Representative tweeting on behalf of PH
		Government to move to ban them in places where identification is necessary		
		& security is an issue		
P24.	12 September 2018	SENATE BURQA BAN VOTE OUTCOME		✓
	2010	Major parties have joined with Greens &		
		crossbench to vote against		
		@PaulineHansonOZ motion.		
		AYES – 4 @OneNationAus,		
		@AuConservatives, @LibDemAus,		
		Katter Australia Party		
		NOES – 43 Liberals, Nationals, Labor,		
		Greens, Centre Alliancve, Hinch, Storer		
P25.	12September	HANSON SLAMS FEMINISTS AS		✓
	2018	PATHETIC		
		@OneNationAus leader		
		@PaulineHansonOZ has suggested		
		feminists in parliament who didn't		
		oppose the burqa were hypocrites.		
		#auspol @newscomauHQ		
		@GavinDFernando		
		https://t.co/CFQ9tlm4SL		
P26.	17 September 2018	PAULINE HANSON AND THE #OUTSIDERS		✓
		@PaulineHansonOZ speak with		
		@RossCameron4 & @rowandean about		
		why the burqa is not a religious garment		
		and why George Brandis proved he had		
		no idea when she called to have it		
		banned and he turned on the water		
		works.		
		MORE: https://t.co/aXMXLvZvtv?amp=1		
		https://twitter.com/i/status/		
		1041828710700081153		









# **Pauline Hanson**

# Backstage with Pauline Hanson: a cocktail of righteous patriotism, vitriol and fear

Before One Nation's return to Australian politics in 2016, film-maker Anna Broinowski had unfettered access to its leader during her 'Fed Up' campaign. In this book extract she digs into Hanson's attitudes to race

## Anna Broinowski

**y** @broinowska

Sun 27 Aug 2017 08.41 AEST

We are in danger of being swamped by Muslims who bear a culture and ideology that is incompatible with our own - Pauline Hanson, maiden Senate speech, 14 September 2016

It's September 2015, and Pauline Hanson is sitting patiently under our Kino Flo lights as we glide across her flat-planed face with a macro lens.

"With the nose I've got, I could make an Aboriginal claim," she whispers, with a smile.

I ask her to repeat this so we can get it on tape, but she's astute enough to refuse.

"We've become too precious, we can't say anything, and that's what I'm saying: I don't like my nose," is all she'll offer. Then she stares down the barrel in silence.

We're filming Hanson at a volatile time. The image of a lifeless Syrian toddler, Alan Kurdi, lying facedown on a Turkish beach has just ricocheted around the world: shocking proof of the devastating refugee crisis now sweeping Europe as the six-year civil war in Syria intensifies. What began as a peaceful uprising against the policies of the Syrian president, Bashar al-Assad, has exploded into a bloody global battleground, as the United States, Russia, Iran and Saudi Arabia jostle for military supremacy in the so-called war on terror.

The death toll in Syria is 300,000 and rising – but Hanson refuses to engage with the tragedy of little Alan and his five-year-old brother, also drowned. "Their parents shouldn't be bringing them out on boats to put them in that situation," she says flatly. "I see a lot of little children who need help here. Young kids, homeless on our streets in Australia; old people can't get the operations they need. We have diggers and aged pensioners living off baked beans. I'm not a bleeding heart – my job is to look after the people here first and foremost. You can't save the world. It's time these countries got their acts together."

204

I point out that Alan Kurdi's family were not fleeing their homeland willingly: that they, and millions of Arab asylum seekers like them, have been forced to seek safe havens in the west since 2001, when the United States kicked off the bloody destruction of the Middle East with its illegal invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq.

But Hanson's not remotely interested in cause and effect. Her hardline anti-Muslim stance is paying off handsomely in her "Fed Up" campaign for the federal Senate. She's hotly sought after on Sunrise and Today, and each time she slams the prime minister, Tony Abbott, for allowing the global outcry over Alan Kurdi's death to shame Australia into accepting 12,000 Syrian refugees, her Facebook "likes" spike dramatically.

On Channel Seven this morning she railed at her sparring partner, Derryn Hinch: "Why aren't the Muslims taking them? Can't you see the problems that's going to happen in Australia? You better be prepared, because a lot of people are going to suffer if we open the floodgates to let them in. We have never had such problems as with the Muslims. I warned Abbott - there are millions of Australians that are concerned. They're protesting at mosques, in the schools, everywhere."

Within minutes of her primetime outburst, Hanson received 690 comments on "Pauline Hanson's Please Explain" Facebook page. She reads them for our camera with quiet pride: "Thanks for saying what every Australian is thinking." "Hinch's arguments do not pass the pub test." "Onya Pauline, if we must bring in refugees, let them be Coptic Christians who embrace our Christian way of life." "Pauline for PM." "Australia is a soft target. Importing Muslims is risking the future of our children. Refugee today, jihadist tomorrow. Shut the gate, we are already full."

Hanson scrolls through the anti-Islam slogans that she and James Ashby regularly post on her page under One Nation's pristine orange, white and blue logo. Hanson's dyed bob has been tastefully graded in a matching shade of tangerine. "Nearly 72,000 people reached already," she says contentedly. "I did a post on this in May: we reached 4 million. When you clean up your own backyard, then maybe you can help others."

She shuts her laptop and picks up her mobile to continue her anti-Muslim crusade on talkback radio. "The Syrian refugees coming here – are they Isis cells?" she asks angrily. "They destroy their passports, some have criminal records, 90% don't have their papers. Why? Are they jihadists? They're refusing to be fingerprinted, and you're not going to be able to stop them; they're getting on the trucks and buses. But how are the UK and Australia going to provide for thousands of people who want to move to another country? How do we know these are genuine refugees and not plants? The world has become a horrible place, and just because we're the biggest island and the smallest continent, we can't solve the world's problems. It's time we demand these countries take care of their own destinies, instead of us trying to band-aid things."

■ Do you feel safe in this country?

Pauline Hanson

Hanson rings off, having galvanised another few thousand voters with her trademark cocktail of uncorroborated hate speech, righteous patriotism and fear. As usual, her tirade has been utterly without artifice.

I ask her why she's replaced the Asians in her crosshairs with Muslims, and whether she thinks Australia has indeed been "swamped by Asians", 20 years on.

Hanson is unequivocal. "You still have problems, whether they are Asians living here or foreign investors. And you turn up to auctions and the majority are Asian bidders, and Australians are flat out trying to buy a home. So you ask Australians what they feel about it. Or the Shenhua coalmine. Or the ports up in Darwin that are Chinese-owned."

"So why do you think Muslims are a bigger threat?" I prod.

"Because with Muslims you have a lot of people who are extremists and they hate us westerners with a vengeance. It's been filmed on the streets in Sydney, the hate for us. They were out celebrating after 9/11. Do you feel safe in this country?"

"Yes," I reply, remembering the peaceful streets of the mainly Muslim suburb of Lakemba in Sydney, where we filmed last week.

In the marbled serenity of the local mosque, Hanson's 1998 Unity party foe, the 38-year-old writer Randa Abdel-Fattah, persuasively dissected the politician's anti-Muslim rhetoric. The only threat to our safety was a banana peel, dropped by a woman in a coral hijab who was buying pomegranates at a halal grocer. The peel was quickly picked up with a smile.

"Well, I'm happy for you that you feel safe, because lots of Australians don't," Hanson snaps. She has never been to Lakemba and refuses to go there now - even when I assure her that she'll survive the experience unharmed.

"With their belief to kill those who are nonbelievers, do you honestly feel that you can trust every Muslim out there?" she continues, annoyed that I am not buying her line. "If they follow a religion that's under a totalitarian ideology that hates the western way of life, can you trust them? Even with these ones who are born overseas, they still follow the Qur'an. So you ask the people around the world who've lost their loved ones, ask them how they feel about it!"

"The vast majority of people who have been killed by Muslims are other Muslims," I reply, astounded by Hanson's hypocrisy. The politician has always claimed she is "happy to talk with whoever" and is "prepared to answer the tough questions", as long as she's given "a fair go". But Hanson, who now expects Australians to endorse her for the federal Senate, does not extend a fair go to Australians who disagree with her.

So far, she has stubbornly refused to meet any of the distinguished multicultural commentators I have interviewed for our film. With three months left on the shoot, I am determined to change her mind - hopeful that if she sits down with Helen Sham-Ho,

Linda Burney and Randa Abdel-Fattah she will be forced to see the issues that so terrify her in a more rational light, and her nasty rhetoric against Asian, Indigenous and Muslim Australians will soften.

A month after our interview, I try to get Hanson to meet Abdel-Fattah's father-in-law, the Parramatta Mosque chairman, Neil El-Kadomi. The idea has been prompted by Hanson herself.

In early October 2015, a radicalised Muslim teenager shot an accountant, Curtis Cheng, outside a police station in Parramatta, and El-Kadomi tells his worshippers: "If you don't like Australia, leave." Hanson is so pleased with El-Kadomi's remark, she enthuses to Karl Stefanovic on Today: "Exactly right, good on him. I'd like to meet the man and shake his hand." She adds that she'd also like to see Australian imams denounce "section 4.882, I think, or 89 of the Qur'an," which she claims instructs Muslims to kill nonbelievers.

El-Kadomi, unsurprisingly, has zero interest in discussing Islam with Pauline Hanson. But his niece, Abdel-Fattah, is willing to step up to the plate. I tell Hanson it will be an invaluable opportunity to air her concerns with an actual Muslim Australian, and arrange to film the conversation in the women's section of Lakemba mosque, away from prying eyes. As someone with Muslim friends in Palestine and Jordan, I confess that I am driven by more than the film-maker's desire to observe. Unless Hanson realises how wrong she is to lump the moderate majority in with minority extremists under the same threatening banner of "radical Islam", she will continue to hurt and divide.

I'm through with telling white people I am not a terrorist threat Randa Abdel-Fattah But Hanson has an election to win. She is quite prepared to say one thing to Today and another in private. She tells me she will not do a face-to-face with Abdel-Fattah, El-Kadomi, or any other Muslim, under any circumstances. Instead, I have to play her an excerpt from Abdel-Fattah's interview on my laptop. Even this is a hard sell: Hanson won't watch the clip until I turn off the camera and assure her that Abdel-Fattah is not some gun-toting, journalist-decapitating terrorist from an Isis video but an Australian-born, tertiary-educated, Muslim mother with two kids in Sydney.

"Moderate Muslims are a bit like lapsed Catholics," I tell Hanson. "They want a peaceful life for their kids, don't treat their religion as gospel, and have no desire to kill infidels on sight."

Deeply suspicious, Hanson watches Abdel-Fattah's clip in tight-jawed silence.

"What Pauline Hanson has done is the same as what Muslim extremists do, which is to treat the Qur'an as a literal document," Abdel-Fattah begins calmly, seated cross-legged on the cool stone floor of Lakemba mosque. She continues:

All When she takes out the verse that seems to permit Muslims to kill people, she is completely taking this verse out of its historical context. The fact that she presumes to have the intelligence to know what the majority of Muslims think and feel, that's news to me. If we believed this verse encouraged us to murder, we would be seeing murder by Muslims every single day, because apparently we are all programmed to suddenly go out and kill. The frustration is having to be situated in such an inane debate, where you are arguing the validity of a verse in a book that is holy to you, with somebody who absolutely has no clue about it. I'm not going to reassure Pauline about my humanity. I'm through with telling white people I am not a terrorist threat. I am sick of having to reassure the racism anxieties of a privileged majority. If I met Pauline, I would say that I feel sorry for her. She is missing out on all Australia has to offer. She is working herself into a frenzy of anxiety and paranoia, and in the process she is damaging the very country she claims to love.

"She's dressed like you and I. She's not wearing the burqa," Hanson observes with mild surprise, halfway through the clip.

"That's because she's a moderate Muslim!" I say, appalled by her ignorance.

"I'll compliment her on the fact that I don't find her confronting, which is what Australians want, so let's get rid of the burqa," Hanson adds with conviction.

"So nothing she said changed your mind about Muslims?" I ask, incredulous.

"I know we've got a big problem in Australia and people are finding it in their schools and their swimming baths. They are fed up with being told they have to be tolerant. So no, I'm sorry, they are in our country. This is a Christian country and they must be tolerant of *our* society and stop trying to change it."

"Are you a Christian?" I ask, exasperated that she's playing the religion card when I already know, from David Oldfield, that she's an atheist.

"My beliefs are my own business. I don't go out there wanting to cause people harm or murder. I'm not answering your questions of what I believe in, that's a different topic," Hanson glowers. Clearly, one political tactic Oldfield taught her in the 1990s has stuck - by concealing her own faithlessness, she retains the Christian vote.

I decide to target Hanson's genealogy instead. The Irish-Catholic and Anglo-Protestant roots the politician is so proud of are, in fact, far from pure. In 2009 a DNA test revealed that Hanson is of 9% Middle Eastern descent.

"There was a lot that went on back in those centuries long ago. Who knows?" Hanson says crossly, when I point out that she has Arab blood. "Does it worry me? No. It's part of who I am. I am not going to go into it. This is a short documentary, you can't fit it all in."

206

Subject closed, for now. Hanson is proving increasingly obstructive whenever I stray from the safely retrospective territory of her first political rise, from 1996 to 1998. She's not going to let my little documentary expose the fallacies behind her vote-winning depiction of Muslims as the evil destroyers of the Strayan way of life.



■ George Brandis attacks Pauline Hanson's 'appalling' burqa stunt Guardian

Satisfied that she has shut me down, Hanson shoots a dazzling smile at Luke the cameraman and steers him over to a potted palm nestled under the "Serendipity" sign on her deck.

"Have a look at this. It's a refugee bird, a brown honeyeater that built its nest outside my front door," she coos, delicately parting the palm fronds so Luke can focus on a tiny featherless chick, clocking the camera through one puckered eye. "Yesterday you look at it and it's an egg, and today it's a hatchling chick, so that's life. It doesn't take them long, they grow so fast, and it's beautiful to watch. I just love it. I can go right up to the nest and she doesn't feel threatened," Hanson beams, pointing out the mother bird hopping from foot to foot on a flowering vine. "I'll walk in and out and they're not frightened by me. So you see, I'm not a threat to everything! I look after things. I love my animals, my birds, and the kangaroos that's around here. And of course she's always welcome at my house."

Hanson shoots me a friendly "told-you-so" smile. It's an eerie sensation, trying to reconcile this beguilingly empathetic woman with the vitriolic nationalist who drove late 1990s Australia to the brink of a pseudo-civil war; the virulent crusader who labels Islam "a disease" that we need to "vaccinate ourselves against" and is boycotting Cadbury Easter eggs because they are halal-certified. The vindictive enforcer who believes that victims of domestic abuse "make it up" to rort their ex-husbands, and who once had three Indigenous children locked up in a detention centre over Christmas for spitting at her in Ipswich.

"It was caught on camera. I got the cops to look into it," Hanson explains of the controversial case that won her international condemnation in December 1996 for potentially violating the UN convention on the rights of the child. "One was 13, one 11 and one 10. I pressed charges, but the 10-year-old I couldn't because he was underage," she says with a frown. "The other two were put in detention, and I heard they had a wonderful time playing games, because they didn't get it at home. I wanted to take it further but the cops wouldn't. They were allowed to get away with it, and later I heard one of them was involved in a murder!"

In the blinkered cloisters of Hanson's mind, causality and evidence have no place. The possibility that her punitive treatment of the young boys kickstarted a pattern of anti-authoritarian anger that bloomed into full-blown criminality in adulthood is something she refuses to contemplate: a pointless intellectual exercise.

Prison is for punishment. The fact that Norway has proven that a humane approach to incarceration can reduce recidivism rates to as low as 20%, compared with Australia's 44.3% and the Unites States's massive 76.6%, is irrelevant.



Confoundingly, Hanson cites her own time in jail (she was jailed for electoral fraud in 2003) to argue that Australian prisons are not punitive enough: "You have air conditioning, a clean cell, hot meals, access to education, a gym instructor, so many benefits. Hang on a minute, they've committed a crime against society! And I thought of the elderly. Where's their heating, their air conditioning? What about the homeless? They don't have a roof over their heads and three square meals a day!"

I suggest that the rage and pain Hanson felt at being punished for a crime she "didn't commit", is perhaps very similar to what a lot of innocent refugees are **2017** ng on Manus and Nauru right now, and she shoots me

daggers. I am being a smart-ass for even making the parallel. Filming is over for the day.

● This is an edited extract from <mark>Please Explain,</mark> The Rise, Fall and Rise Again of Pauline Hanson, by Anna Broinowski

Article count on

You've read 5 articles in the last year

... there is a good reason why people choose *not* to support the Guardian.

Not everyone can afford to pay for the news right now. That is why we choose to keep our journalism open for everyone to read. If this is you, please continue to read for free.

But if you are able to, then there are **three** good reasons to make the choice to support us today.

- **1.** Our quality, investigative journalism is a scrutinising force at a time when the rich and powerful are getting away with more and more.
- 2. We are independent and have no billionaire owner pulling the strings, so your money directly powers our reporting.
- 3. It doesn't cost much, and takes less time than it took to read this message.

We want you to choose to help power the Guardian's journalism for years to come, whether with a small sum or a larger one. If you can, please support us on a monthly basis from just \$2. It takes less than a minute to set up, and you can rest assured that you're making a big impact every single month in support of open, independent journalism. Thank you.



208

# **Annexure BG**

Video: Video entitled 'Pauline Hanson & Sarah Hanson-Young on Sunrise'

Date: Published on 28 August 2017

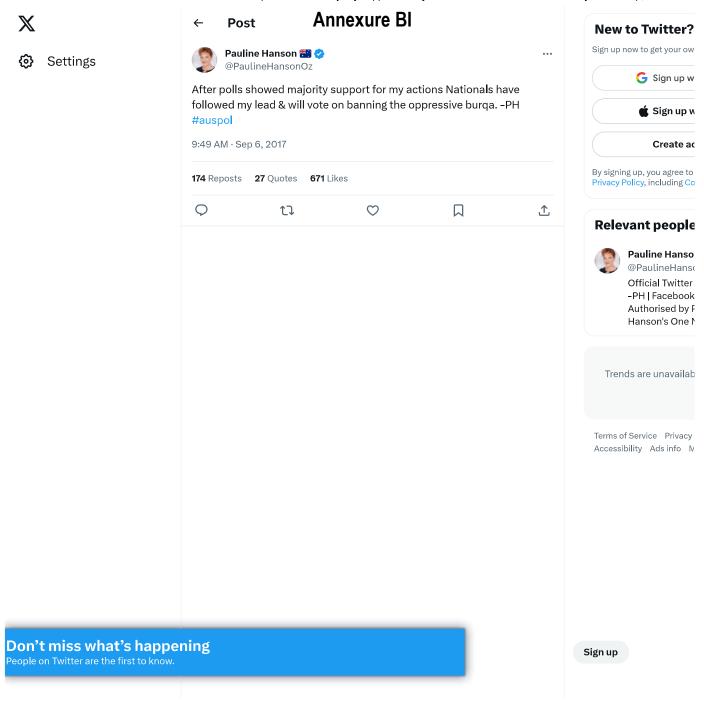
**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ja5ulvTrZ">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ja5ulvTrZ</a> U.

# **Annexure BH**

**Video:** Video entitled 'Pauline Hanson hits out against burqas on the Chris Smith Show' which is embedded in an article entitled 'Women are paid to wear the burqa':

Date: Published on 29 August 2017

**Link**: <a href="https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-4832142/Pauline-Hanson-says-women-paid-wear-burga.html">https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-4832142/Pauline-Hanson-says-women-paid-wear-burga.html</a>.



# **Annexure BJ**

Video: Video entitled 'Pauline Hanson walks the streets of Lakemba with A Current Affair'

Date: Published on 26 March 2018

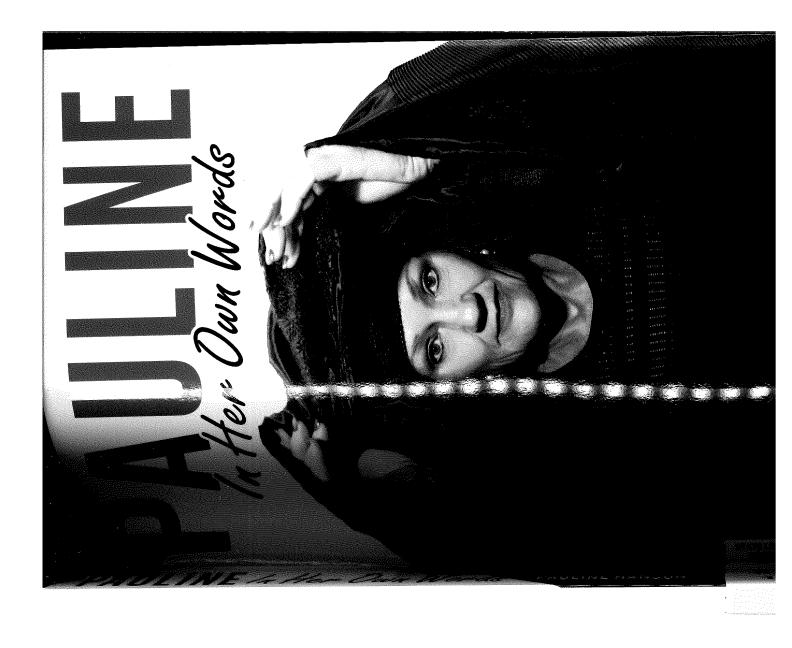
**Link**: <a href="https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=747170795487235">https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=747170795487235</a>.

# **Annexure BK**

auline: In Her Own Words tracks the seminal speeches and ontributions of one of Australia's most provocative political gures. The book comprises Pauline Hanson's speeches through he years as she takes back the leadership of One Nation, riculates the policy positions designed to voice concerns of a ortion of Australia's population, and debates the hot issues of he day. It's all here. Same-sex marriage, struggling farmers and heir banking woes, immigration, Islam, big companies and tax lanning and the general fight for the little Aussie battler make n appearance. It is the only reference that matters if you want better understand the 'fish and chip shop lady' outside of the redia spin cycle.

THIS IS AN IMPORTANT RESOURCE FOR JOURNALISTS,
ICADEMICS AND ANYONE INTERESTED IN WHAT PAULINE HANSON
ICTUALLY SAID ON A RANGE OF ISSUES. WHETHER YOU LOVE OR
OATHE HANSON, THIS IS THE BEST PLACE TO GAIN A BETTER
JNDERSTANDING OF A POLARISING CHARACTER."

DAVID SPEERS, SKY NEWS AUSTRALIA



# The Own Words

# PAULINE HANSON with Tom Ravlic



214

STATE LIPPARY OF NSW - 8 MAY 2019

MICHEL LERARY

Published by: Wilkinson Publishing Pty Ltd

Wilkinson Publishing Pty Ltd ACN 006 042 373 Level 4, 2 Collins Street Ph: 03 9654 5446 www.wilkinsonpublishing.com.au

Melbourne, Vic 3000

Copyright © 2018 Pauline Hanson and Tom Ravlic

Reprint March 2018

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form by any means without the prior permission of the copyright owner. Enquiries should be made to the publisher.

Every effort has been made to ensure that this book is free from error or omissions. However, the Publisher, the Author, the Editor or their respective employees or agents, shall not accept responsibility for injury, loss or damage occasioned to any person acting or refraining from action as a result of material in this book whether or not such injury, loss or damage is in any way due to any negligent act or omission, breach of duty or default on the part of the Publisher, the Author, the Editor, or their respective employees or agents.



A catalogue record for this book is available from the RY National Library of Australia

Planned date of publication: 04-2018 Title: Pauline: In Her Own Words ISBN(8): 9781925642384 : Printed - Paperback

Design by Spike Creative Pty Ltd Ph: (03) 9427 9500 spikecreative.com.au

Acknowledgement

Much of the material in this book is reproduced from the Parliament of Australia website with the permission of the Commonwealth of Australia (Department of Parliamentary Services) as the copyright owner and producer of the material, under the Creative Commons 3.0 Licence.

FOREWORD	7
INTRODUCTION	63
IN THE BEGINNING	m
The speech that started it all	16
I've only attacked the system	22
Non-stop campaign of abuse and insults	24
Policies of free trade are helping other countries, not Australia	27
Economic rationalism is a weapon of mass social destruction	32
BAGK AT THE WHEEL	33
Prelude to a return to the top	36
Pauline back at the wheel	37
Address to the Reclaim Australia Rally	45
Ban Australian foreign-born fighters from coming home	53
THE COMEBACK	22
First speech	99
FEDERAL BUDGET RESPONSE	63
Federal Budget 2017	99
THE ECONOMY	75
Multinationals are not paying enough tax	26
Why are the Japanese paying less for our gas?	80
Buck passing on housing shortages must stop	84
It is a problem for both sides of the parliament	87
Our assets have been sold off	88
Lottoland 'pay no tax'	91
'There is no mood for forgiveness in the electorate'	92
Reintroduce the debt ceiling and end the waste	96
LIFE IN THE COUNTRY	88
Big government is using a big stick	100
I am facing the battle of Queensland canegrowers	103
Birdsville races	106
Norfolk Island folks tell Pauline their problems	108
On the Murray-Darling River	110
It's important to get results for farmers	112

# THE SPEECH THAT STARTED IT ALL

IO SEPTEMBER 1996

Mr Acting Speaker, in making my first speech in this place, I congratulate you on your election and wish to say how proud I am to be here as the Independent member for Oxley. I come here not as a polished politician but as a woman who has had her fair share of life's knocks.

My view on issues is based on common sense, and my experience as a mother of four children, as a sole parent, and as a businesswoman running a fish and chip shop. I won the seat of Oxley largely on an issue that has resulted in me being called a racist. That issue related to my comment that Aboriginals received more benefits than non-Aboriginals.

We now have a situation where a type of reverse racism is applied to mainstream Australians by those who promote political correctness and those who control the various taxpayer funded 'industries' that flourish in our society servicing Aboriginals, multiculturalists and a host of other minority groups. In response to my call for equality for all Australians, the most noisy criticism came from the fat cats, bureaucrats and the do-gooders. They screamed the loudest because they stand to lose the most — their power, money and position, all funded by ordinary Australian taxpayers.

Present governments are encouraging separatism in Australia by providing opportunities, land, moneys and facilities available only to Aboriginals.

Along with millions of Australians, I am fed up to the back teeth with the inequalities that are being promoted by the government and paid for by the taxpayer under the assumption that Aboriginals are the most disadvantaged people in Australia. I do not believe that the colour of one's skin determines whether you are disadvantaged. As Paul Hasluck said in parliament in October 1955 when he was Minister for Territories.

The distinction I make is this. A social problem is one that concerns the way in which people live together in one society. A racial problem is a problem which confronts two different races who live in two separate societies, even if those societies are side by side. We do not want a society in Australia in which one group enjoy one set of privileges and another group enjoy another set of privileges.

Hasluck's vision was of a single society in which racial emphases were rejected and social issues addressed. I totally agree with him, and so would the majority of Australians.

But, remember, when he gave his speech he was talking about the privileges that white Australians were seen to be enjoying over Aboriginals. Today, 41 years later, I talk about the exact opposite — the privileges Aboriginals enjoy over other Australians. I have done research on benefits available only to Aboriginals and challenge anyone to tell me how Aboriginals are disadvantaged when they can obtain three and five per cent housing loans denied to non-Aboriginals.

This nation is being divided into black and white, and the present system encourages this. I am fed up with being told, 'This is our land.' Well, where the hell do I go? I was born here, and so were my parents and children. I will work beside anyone and they will be my equal but I draw the line when told I must pay and continue paying for something that happened over 200 years ago. Like most Australians, I worked for my land; no-one gave it to me.

Apart from the \$40 million spent so far since Mabo on native title claims, the government has made available \$1 billion for Aboriginals and Torres Strait Islanders as compensation for land they cannot claim under native title. Bear in mind that the \$40 million spent so far in native title has gone into the pockets of grateful lawyers and consultants. Not one native title has been granted as I speak.

The majority of Aboriginals do not want handouts because they realise that welfare is killing them. This quote says it all: 'If you give a man a fish you feed him for a day. If you teach him how to fish you feed him for a

Those who feed off the Aboriginal industry do not want to see things changed. Look at the Council for Aboriginal Reconciliation. Members receive \$290 a day sitting allowance and \$320 a day travelling allowance, and most of these people also hold other very well-paid positions. No wonder they did not want to resign recently!

Reconciliation is everyone recognising and treating each other as equals, and everyone must be responsible for their own actions. This is why I am calling for ATSIC to be abolished. It is a failed, hypocritical and discriminatory organisation that has failed dismally the people it was meant to serve. It will take more than Senator Herron's surgical skills to correct the terminal mess it is in. Anyone with a criminal record can, and does, hold a position with ATSIC. I cannot hold my position as a politician if I have a criminal record — once again, two sets of rules.

If politicians continue to promote separatism in Australia, they should not continue to hold their seats in this parliament. They are not truly representing all Australians, and I call on the people to throw them out. To

17 !

survive in peace and harmony, united and strong, we must have one people, one nation, one flag.

The greatest cause of family breakdown is unemployment. This country of ours has the richest mineral deposits in the world and vast rich lands for agriculture and is surrounded by oceans that provide a wealth of seafood, yet we are \$190 billion in debt with an interest bill that is strangling us.

a person as employed, then the figure is really between 1.5 million and 1.9 million unemployed. This is a crisis that recent governments have ignored the world, and we owe more money per capita than any other country. All First World living conditions. We have one of the highest interest rates in books, say that Australia's unemployment is at 8.6 per cent, or just under Youth unemployment between the ages of 15 to 24 runs at 25 per cent one million people. If we disregard that one hour's work a week classifies because of a lack of will. We are regarded as a Third World country with and is even higher in my electorate of Oxley. Statistics, by cooking the we need is a nail hole in the bottom of the boat and we're sunk.

unemployment at two per cent. Today, not only is there no wage increase, we have gone backwards and unemployment is officially 8.6 per cent. The real past 10 years. In the 1960s, our wages increase ran at three per cent and In real dollar terms, our standard of living has dropped over the figure must be close to 12 to 13 per cent.

I wish to comment briefly on some social and legal problems encountered of Oxley. I refer to the social and family upheaval created by the Family Law countless thousands of Australians. Children are treated like pawns in some Act and the ramifications of that act embodied in the child support scheme. by many of my constituents -- problems not restricted to just my electorate Murphy, should be repealed. It has brought death, misery and heartache to The Family Law Act, which was the child of the disgraceful Senator Lionel crazy game of chess.

The child support scheme has become unworkable, very unfair and one punitive financial demands. Governments must give to all those who have parent paying child support, and in many cases the non-custodial parent sided. Custodial parents can often profit handsomely at the expense of a simply gives up employment to escape the, in many cases, heavy and hit life's hurdles the chance to rebuild and have a future.

made a \$1.2 billion profit last year and will make a \$2 billion profit this year. British Airways. Now this government want to sell Telstra, a company that Qantas when it sold 25 per cent of its shares and a controlling interest to We have lost all our big Australian industries and icons, including

share prices. Anyone with business sense knows that you do not sell off your of the textbooks and get a job in the real world. I would not even let one of assets especially when they are making money. I may be only 'a fish and chip shop lady', but some of these economists need to get their heads out But, first, they want to sack 54,000 employees to show better profits and them handle my grocery shopping.

1984 and 1995, 40 per cent of all migrants coming into this country were of Asian origin. They have their own culture and religion, form ghettos and do want into my home, then I should have the right to have a say in who comes united. The world is full of failed and tragic examples, ranging from Ireland abolished. I believe we are in danger of being swamped by Asians. Between not assimilate. Of course, I will be called racist but, if I can invite whom I to Bosnia to Africa and, closer to home, Papua New Guinea. America and kept out of any debate by the major parties. I and most Australians want our immigration policy radically reviewed and that of multiculturalism is trying to address, but for far too long ordinary Australians have been into my country. A truly multicultural country can never be strong or Immigration and multiculturalism are issues that this government Great Britain are currently paying the price.

that there are not men of his stature sitting on the opposition benches today. of these people here? I am one red-blooded Australian who says no and who nation are fiercely anti-white and anti one another. Do we want or need any Arthur Calwell was a great Australian and Labor leader, and it is a pity Arthur Calwell said: Japan, India, Burma, Ceylon and every new African speaks for 90% of Australians.

I have no hesitation in echoing the words of Arthur Calwell.

companies and big business people. The Howard government must become financial markets, international organisations, world bankers, investment There is light at the end of the tunnel and there are solutions. If this government wants to be fair dinkum, then it must stop kowtowing to visionary and be prepared to act, even at the risk of making mistakes.

is a little like ATSIC on a grander scale, with huge tax-free American dollar legend. Australia must review its membership and funding of the UN, as it In this financial year we will be spending at least \$1.5 billion on foreign corruption and mismanagement in many of the recipient countries are aid and we cannot be sure that this money will be properly spent, as salaries, duty-free luxury cars and diplomatic status.

The World Health Organisation has a lot of its medical experts sitting in Geneva while hospitals in Africa have no drugs and desperate patients are 19

# NON-STOP CAMPAIGN OF ABUSE AND INSULTS

2 DECEMBER 1996

Ever since I made my maiden speech in this House there has been a vicious, editors hiding behind their reporters, some loud-mouthed taxpayer funded accused of being a bigot, a racist, a bad wife and mother and an evil person. There are many other hurtful things said about me that I will not bother to minority groups and of course the Liberal and Labor parties. I have been repeat, because it will only give these cowards — all anonymous, I might non-stop campaign of abuse and insults against me organised by some sections of the print and electronic media, academic snobs, backroom add — the opportunity to gloat.

to me by the media, most statements of which have been distorted and taken Apart from these things, I have been hounded by letters from the Human have never made and put words in my mouth, even though I have sent them Commissioner. They have demanded explanations of statements attributed Rights and Equal Opportunity Commission and its Race Discrimination out of context. Some talk show hosts have attributed statements to me I copies of my speeches to set the record straight.

accusations that the member concerned would not dare repeat outside this take the oath as a properly elected member of this House. All this has been designed to shut me up. The professional multiculturalists have abused me chamber. The national solicitor for the National Aboriginal and Islander Legal Service Secretariat even wanted to start a challenge to my right to Even my staff have been publicly abused in this House, with false and tried to intimidate me. That campaign will fail.

continue to speak for these ordinary Australians whom all the major parties when they do speak out, governments ignore them and what they say. I will thousands of people who have made literally thousands of phone calls and old Australians, new Australians, indigenous Australians and, yes, many sent thousands of letters and faxes to me supporting what I say and what l stand for. These people have come from every imaginable walk of life — Asian Australians. These ordinary people rarely speak out in public and, me. First, these professional exploiters of taxpayers' money ignored the I would like to make two comments about this campaign to silence

ignore — good people who deserve to be heard.

for granted, just like they took the working men and women of Australia for neglected by every Labor government because they took the people of Oxley Second, this campaign has been designed to shut me up — to stop me, as a member of parliament, saying the things I said during the election campaign and which helped me win the seat of Oxley, which has been

colour, or national or ethnic origin. I do not think that anyone is superior or word, None of my remarks in their proper context could be fairly regarded Let me make one thing clear: I am not a racist by any definition of that as racist. I am not opposed to any person or group because of their race, nferior to anyone else because of their origin or background.

discrimination in favour as well as against any person or group. I want equal ask is that any Australian, regardless of their origin, should give Australia Australian because of their race, colour, or national or ethnic origin. All I treatment for all Australians. I will say again what I said in my maiden speech: I do not think any Australian is better or worse than any other But I am opposed to, and so are the vast majority of Australians, their full and undivided loyalty.

never be strong and united. United States President Bill Clinton pointed out when he was in Australia that the world is littered with the bodies of people citizens from giving this country, their new home, their full and undivided I am opposed to the policy of multiculturalism because history and the rest of the world show us that multiculturalism never works. It stops new loyalty. I am not a racist; I am a realist. A truly multicultural society can killed in failed and tragic attempts at multiculturalism.

As far as I am concerned, all I am doing is representing fairly the views of the great majority of my constituents. This is part of my responsibility to the people of Oxley. In June 1955 this House gaoled the journalists Fitzpatrick say that the content of those publications in 1955 was far less intimidating this House said were a serious breach of its privileges. I would venture to and Browne for their publications concerning a parliamentarian which of the parliamentarian concerned then than the persistent, wicked and unprincipled campaign waged against me by a vocal, self-interested

mind inside and outside the parliament and to represent the people of Oxley Let me say this: I am not and I will not be intimidated by this campaign. t is my duty — I repeat, my duty — as a member of this House to speak my who voted for me. My views are no secret. I have made my views crystal 25 1

### 

14 SEPTEMBER 2016

First of all, I would like to welcome everyone in this house and thank you for your attendance. It is very much appreciated. When I cast my mind back to the last day on the floor of the House of Representatives in 1998, just prior to the election, I called out across the chamber, 'I will be backl' Those around me cried out, 'No, you won't!' My electorate boundaries were changed, forcing me to stand for the new seat of Blair. Also with the introduction of full preferential voting, this cost me the seat. Although I polled 36 per cent and Labor's preferences delivering them the seat.

It has taken numerous elections, countless legal battles and doing a stint in maximum security on trumped-up charges — of which former speaker Bronwyn Bishop stated I was Australia's first political prisoner — to find myself here. Some call it persistence and tenacity. My daughter describes it as a Johnny Farnham comeback. I call it standing up and fighting for what you believe in and not allowing the bastards to grind you down. So, to all my peers in this place and those from the past, I have two words for you: I'm back — but not alone.

I cannot begin to express the pride and honour I have in being joined in this place by three of my colleagues — Senator Malcolm Roberts, also representing Queensland; New South Wales Senator Brian Burston; and Western Australian Senator Rod Culleton — elected under Pauline Hanson's One Nation. As a strong, united team I guarantee we will make a difference.

It has been 20 years and four days since I last delivered my first speech in this house, a speech that shook a nation, woke up many Australians and gave hope to those who thought no-one was listening. That speech was relevant then and it is still relevant today. The problem is we have not had leaders with the foresight or the intestinal fortitude to cast aside political correctness. They have failed to discard old treaties and agreements that are not in our best interest and have signed new ones giving away our sovereignty, rights, jobs and democracy. Their push for globalisation, economic rationalism, free trade and ethnic diversity has seen our country's decline. This is due to foreign takeover of our land and assets, out-of-control debt, failing infrastructure, high unemployment or underemployment and the destruction of our farming sector. Indiscriminate immigration and

aggressive multiculturalism have caused crime to escalate and trust and social cohesion to decline. Too many Australians are afraid to walk alone at social cohesive in eighbourhoods. Too many of us live in fear of terrorism.

THE COMEBACK

In my first speech in 1996 I said we were in danger of being swamped by Asians. This was not said out of disrespect for Asians but was meant as a slap in the face to both the Liberal and Labor governments who opened the floodgates to immigration, targeting cultures purely for the vote, as expressed by former Labor minister Barry Jones — to such an extent that society changed too rapidly due to migrants coming in the front door but also the back door, via New Zealand. Now we are in danger of being swamped by Muslims, who bear a culture and ideology that is incompatible and own.

I love my country, culture and way of life. My pride and patriotism were instilled in me from an early age when I watched the Australian flag raised every morning at school and sang the national anthem; watching our athletes compete on the world stage, proud to salute the Australian flag being raised to honour them as they took their place on podiums. It is about belonging, respect and commitment to fight for Australia. This will never be traded or given up for the mantras of diversity or tolerance. Australia had a national identity before Federation, and it had nothing to do with diversity and everything to do with belonging. Tolerance has to be shown by those who come to this country for a new way of life. If you are not prepared to become Australian and give this country your undivided loyalty, obey our laws, respect our culture and way of life, then I suggest you go back where you came from. If it would be any help, I will take you to the airport and wave you goodbye with sincere best wishes.

Australia is predominantly a Christian country, but our government is secular. Our Constitution prevents governments from imposing religious rule and teachings. The separation of church and state has become an essential component of our way of life, and anything that threatens that separation threatens our freedom. Australia has embraced migrants from all different races, making us one of the most multiracial nations on earth. Most have assimilated and are proud to call themselves Australians, accepting our culture, beliefs and laws. I welcome them from the bottom of my heart. As they integrate and assimilate, the disruption caused by diversity diminishes.

Why then has Islam and its teachings had such an impact on Australia like no other religion? Islam sees itself as a theocracy. Islam does not believe in democracy, freedom of speech, freedom of the press, or freedom of

**5**13

assembly. It does not separate religion and politics. It is partly a religion, but it is much more than that. It has a political agenda that goes far outside the realm of religion. It regulates Muslims' social and domestic life, their legal system and politics — their total life.

times greater than the national average. Muslims are prominent in organised rampant, fuelled by hyper-masculine and misogynist culture. Multiple social average rate. The rate of unemployed and public dependency is two to three surveys find that neighbourhoods of Muslim settlement are suffering from crime, with associated violence and drug dealing. Antisocial behaviour is Tolerance towards other Australians is no longer the case. Our law courts are disrespected and prisons have become breeding grounds for Muslims collapsing social cohesion and fear of crime. Australians, in general, are to radicalise inmates. Muslims are imprisoned at almost three times the Australia is now seeing changes in suburbs predominantly Muslim.

with their silence, or lack of sympathy. Radicalisation is happening on our society, with Muslim refugees involved in the Lindt Cafe siege, the Curtis to be tolerant and embrace the good Muslims. But how should we tell the many lives will be lost or destroyed trying to determine who is good and streets, in our suburbs and mosques. Yet, our leaders continue to tell us Not only is terrorism seen around the world but it is now part of our difference? There is no sign saying 'good Muslim' or 'bad Muslim'. How Cheng murder in Sydney and the stabbing of the two police officers in Melbourne. The Grand Mufti and other Muslim leaders are deafening

aside for Muslim women only, and drivers licenses are obtained by Muslim their lives and a distaste for its beliefs. Their tolerance to our customs has volunteer, to fight for ISIS than we have in our own Defence Force. ASIO has over 509 terrorist suspects under surveillance. Civil tension is on the rise across the country, led by Australians feeling the impact of Islam in be found in most hospitals. Some public swimming baths have times set seen Christmas carols no longer sung at some schools and Bibles not to Many more Australian Muslims have volunteered, or have tried to women wearing the burga and nigab. Prayer rooms are now provided in universities, hospitals, schools, airports and shopping centres to accommodate Muslims.

requirement but a moneymaking racket, and certification is unnecessary for Halal certification tax has been forced upon us, costing Australians approximately \$10 million a year. Halal certification is not a religious

Muslims, later for everyone. As long as Islam is considered a religion, sharia want to see sharia law introduced in Australia. This law is a totalitarian civil code which prescribes harsh feudal rules imposed on everything, firstly for men 'Bismillah' is said over the food and a prayer is recited. Muslims the word welfare because non-halal products can be consumed, provided

THE COMEBACK

as second-class citizens with second-class rights if we keep heading down the the future. Have no doubt that we will be living under sharia law and treated around the world. If we do not make changes now, there will be no hope in from followers of that faith. We have seen the destruction that it is causing have we seen civil unrest and terror associated with a so-called religion, or Islam cannot have a significant presence in Australia if we are to live in an open, secular and cohesive society. Never before in Australia's history path with the attitude, 'She'll be right, mate.' conflicts with our secular state.

allowed. And Australian companies should be banned from paying for halal Therefore, I call for stopping further Muslim immigration and banning forced to wear them would love to cast them aside but live in fear to do so. until the present crisis is over. Sharia law should not be acknowledged or the burga, as they have done in many countries around the world. Burgas are not a religious requirement. Most Australians find them confronting, In addition, no more mosques or schools should be built, and those that already exist should be monitored with regard to what they are teaching as did two of our former prime ministers. I am sure a lot of the women

population? We reached a population of 24 million this year, 17 years ahead of prediction. Governments have continually brought in high levels of Australians have never been permitted to vote on immigration and multiculturalism. When have we been asked or consulted about our immigration, so they say, to stimulate the economy. certification.

suffer from this massive intake. They are waiting longer for their life-saving banks and big business, seeking a larger market while everyday Australians when government jobs are given priority to migrants. Our city roads have country for the past 30 years? How many dams have we built in the past 50years? The only stimulation that is happening is welfare handouts — many going to migrants unable to get jobs. At present, our immigration intake is 190,000 a year. High immigration is only beneficial to multinationals, This is rubbish. The economy is stimulated by funding infrastructure projects, creating employment. What major projects have we had in this operation. The unemployment queues grow longer — and even longer

# THE PROBLEMS OF ISLAMIC MIGRATION

28 MARCH 2017

Australia is one of four settler countries. The others are New Zealand, Canada because, over the past 40 years or so, large numbers of settlers have come from Islamic countries, where equality between the sexes is not accepted and where different beliefs on equality between the sexes, homosexuality and the role of religion in society. This is a historic moment. By bringing this matter into the parliament, my party is throwing open the debate on banning or, at the very Australia, but it does not. I say we should. The central issue is whether or not least, greatly reducing the migration of such people to Australia. Australia's religion and government are commingled. We know that Islamic countries that our immigration system would acknowledge the well-known beliefs of and the United States. Immigrants to Australia have enriched our society, I rise to speak about the problems of immigration from Islamic countries, a society now founded on equality between the sexes, separation between points-based immigration system does not give any weight to the person's citizens in Islamic countries when assessing suitability for settlement into people from Islamic countries can integrate and adopt our values. If they ability to adopt our values or integrate into our society. You might think are organised very differently and that people from these countries hold religion and government, and the rule of law. We face a new challenge cannot then Australia is not the right place to settle.

Australians are increasingly worried about immigration from Islamic countries. In July and August 2016, Essential conducted a survey and found that one in two Australians supported a ban on Muslim immigration. A significant swathe of those in favour were actually Greens voters. Australians told Essential that people from Islamic countries do not adopt our values, do not integrate and have the potential to become a terrorist threat.

While only a small number of such people are engaged in terrorism, the AFP have some 500 individuals under review at any one time. It is difficult to anticipate who will become radicalised and commit an act of terrorism here. This is true not only of new entrants but also of those born here to parents who were earlier such entrants. There is no doubt that there is a link between terrorism and Islam. The terrorists tell us that. Terrorists tell us they are trained in mosques.

It is regrettable that both major parties and the Greens want to stop the debate about banning or greatly reducing immigration from Islamic countries in the false belief of maintaining cultural harmony. Australians are worried about Islam and Islamisation. They want to talk about it, and they want to talk about it themselves, without being called racist.

wair.

It is shocking that the New South Wales Department of Education has It is shocking that the New South Wales Department of Education has known of the problems at Punchbowl Boys High School for years, and yet known of the about radicalisation of its students — only now, when shamed into action by the media. Police liaison officers and those tasked with implementing deradicalisation programs should never be excluded from a school on the basis of cultural sensitivity. Equally, female teachers should not be treated differently because they are female, to satisfy some cultural bias.

In Canada, a settler country like Australia, they have settled about a million Muslims. In 2006 they surveyed how things were going, and they repeated the survey in 2016. They found that second generation Canadian Muslims are more likely than the first generation to identify as a Muslim before identifying as a Canadian. They also found that living in Canada did not have a secularising effect and that people were more strongly drawn to Islam in Canada than in their home country. If the same situation applies in Australia, it goes some way to explaining why so many Muslim Australians are willing to fight in Syria but not willing to join the Australian Defence Force.

We already have problems in Australia caused by immigration from Islamic countries. We need to do something about it now because the Muslim population is growing faster than the rest of Australia because of higher fertility rates. Our current immigration points system ignores the beliefs of those coming from Islamic countries and in doing so places large numbers of people at odds with our legal system and our values.

I commend to government the research of the Pew Research Center, which conducted 80,000 face-to-face interviews with people in 39 Islamic countries. Many of these countries have been the source countries for a large number of settlers into Australia. The shocking results of that research would make any thinking person pause. I will mention just one finding. Ninety-one per cent of those surveyed in Iraq said they supported sharia law. We have settled 42,862 Iraqis into Australia.

The coalition and Labor governments have crossed their fingers and hoped the massive immigration program from Islamic countries would work out. Yet they have not conducted any substantive studies to see whether it is doing so. It is time they did. We do not know whether people

further comment about the dress you wore. Attorney-General, do you have a comment you wish to make in relation to that matter?

Senator Brandis: No.

The PRESIDENT: Senator Hanson, a final supplementary question. Senator HANSON: If a person wears a balaclava or a helmet into a bank or any other building or even on the floor of the court, they must be removed. Why is it not the same case for someone who is covering up their face and cannot be identified? Will the government make changes to these laws?

Senator BRANDIS: No.

# IT WAS THE BURGA THAT DREW HIM

17 AUGUST 2017

There is no place in Australia for migrants who want to come here and change the foundation stones of our way of life. My message to those who want to live under sharia law is: migrate to an Islamic country, but don't come here to Australia.

In 2014, Roy Morgan asked Australians whether or not the burga should be banned in public places. Seventy per cent of Liberal voters wanted the burga banned and 44 per cent of Labor voters agreed. Overall, 55 per cent of those questioned wanted the burga banned, but still there is no support for the proposal in this parliament. Labor and Liberal senators fear losing the Muslim vote, and this was never more evident than today with their reaction to my wearing the burga. They berated me. But let me remind you again: two men in burps entered the Iranian parliament, detonated a bomb and killed 12 people.

On my way to this chamber today wearing the full burqa, Senator Whish-Wilson extended his hand to me, not knowing who I was, and shook my hand. He has never done that to me in all my time in this place. It was actually just symbolism — wanting to shake my hand. I've never seen him do that. He has not only not shaken my hand in the past, but he has not shaken the hand of any other woman just walking the corridors. It was the burqa that drew him. Was it tokenism? I don't know.

And Senator Cameron was visibly overcome after my senator's statement last week. Well — through you, Chair — Senator Cameron needs to do much better than call me a racist. What you need to do, Senator Cameron, is to prove me wrong with facts from reliable sources.

I will say it again: Muslims determine the electoral outcomes in up to 15 lower house seats. The Muslim vote will continue to increase in importance because of the high birth rates in Australian Muslim communities. The number of Muslims in Australia doubled in the decade from 2006 to 2016 through immigration and the high numbers of children born to Muslim families. If we do not draw a line in the sand against immigration from Islamic countries, the influence of Muslims in this country will continue to grow and Australia will continue down the path of Islamisation. We need to learn from other countries. We need to ban further Islamic immigration for at least five years, so that we can have the debate on the impact of Islam on

145

our country before it is too late. It has been reported that fears over terrorism have caused Sydney to fall from the top 10 in key listings of the world's most liveable cities published by The Economist Group's Intelligence Unit,

East who have needed to leave to survive. Many have found their way here to in real danger and could face the same fate as other minorities in the Middle Australia, for a peaceful life in a country where they feel safe. It is a disgrace but outspoken in its support for a Palestinian state run by Muslim terrorists, Lebanon are threatened from Sunni and Shiite radical Islam. Christians are Lebanon was once a safe place for Christians in the Micdle East, but that that the Labor Party has been silent on the plight of Christians in Lebanon Christians. What we do know is that in 1932, the Christians outnumbered and the Muslims to the south and east, and towards the northern borders. because the last census was conducted in 1932. Since that time it has been was long ago. Today the majority of Christians live to the north of Beirut No-one knows how many Muslims and Christians there are in Lebanon, the Muslims, and now Muslims outnumber Christians. Christians in considered too sensitive to know the actual numbers of Muslims and

and to work to make Australia a better place. Many Muslims want to adopt our values and way of life, but to gain my trust they need to call out radical fellow Australians safe then, in my view, they should leave and go to live in Muslims with extreme views. If they are not willing to work to keep their Australians expect everyone who migrates here to be an active citizen an Islamic country.

### **AUSTRALIANS ARE WORRIED BY THE BURGA AND WHAT IT MEANS**

6 SEPTEMBER 2017

a burqa had ever been worn in this place. Many here have since disclosed to slam. It sent shock waves across this chamber because it was the first time of its symbolism. Some have called it a stunt, but I prefer to call it drawing wearing the burga, which is the most widely recognised symbol of radical me they found it confronting, distasteful and unnerving by the sheer fact are none, and also to add validity to the public's concern that it is of great Senator HANSON: On 17 August this year, I took my place in the Senate attention to the dress code regulations of this chamber, of which there national security.

Nationals, at their conference this weekend, will vote on the very same issue. all places where Commonwealth law applies. I am not alone, because the If that policy is adopted then the Nationals will adopt One Nation policy. these Islamic full-face coverings and other full-face coverings banned in hurga and nigab are a form of oppression and control of women. I want Let me also add that I, like many other Australians, believe that the

they want a debate on the issues that the burga raises. It is, after all, a sign of our Anzacs say? They fought for our freedom and way of life. There is room and the Greens, together with Senator Hinch and Senator Gichuhi, jumped radical Islam, which threatens the true Australian way of life. What would for only one flag, one language, one loyalty and one law. Recently, the lives strutted the Senate stage with your quivering lip. All of the Labor senators to their feet to defend the burga as a religious symbol. Whether or not you The real issue is that Australians want a debate on full-face coverings and agree with my decision to wear a burga in parliament is not the real issue. colleagues and Senator Bernardi remained seated and stunned while you stop radical Islam. But, Senator Brandis, you forgot those lives when you defended the most recognised symbol of radical Islam, the burga. It was of precious Australians have been lost in Afghanistan, Iraq and Syria to who stood and clapped. Let me put it on the record now that all of your criticised me for wearing a burqa in this chamber, but it did not record Senator Brandis, the Hansard recorded your speech in which you you, Senator Brandis, who found yourself —

147

our country before it is too late. It has been reported that fears over terrorism have caused Sydney to fall from the top 10 in key listings of the world's most liveable cities published by The Economist Group's Intelligence Unit,

East who have needed to leave to survive. Many have found their way here to in real danger and could face the same fate as other minorities in the Middle Australia, for a peaceful life in a country where they feel safe. It is a disgrace but outspoken in its support for a Palestinian state run by Muslim terrorists, Lebanon are threatened from Sunni and Shiite radical Islam. Christians are Lebanon was once a safe place for Christians in the Micdle East, but that that the Labor Party has been silent on the plight of Christians in Lebanon Christians. What we do know is that in 1932, the Christians outnumbered and the Muslims to the south and east, and towards the northern borders. because the last census was conducted in 1932. Since that time it has been was long ago. Today the majority of Christians live to the north of Beirut No-one knows how many Muslims and Christians there are in Lebanon, the Muslims, and now Muslims outnumber Christians. Christians in considered too sensitive to know the actual numbers of Muslims and

and to work to make Australia a better place. Many Muslims want to adopt our values and way of life, but to gain my trust they need to call out radical fellow Australians safe then, in my view, they should leave and go to live in Muslims with extreme views. If they are not willing to work to keep their Australians expect everyone who migrates here to be an active citizen an Islamic country.

### **AUSTRALIANS ARE WORRIED BY THE BURGA AND WHAT IT MEANS**

6 SEPTEMBER 2017

a burqa had ever been worn in this place. Many here have since disclosed to slam. It sent shock waves across this chamber because it was the first time of its symbolism. Some have called it a stunt, but I prefer to call it drawing wearing the burga, which is the most widely recognised symbol of radical me they found it confronting, distasteful and unnerving by the sheer fact are none, and also to add validity to the public's concern that it is of great Senator HANSON: On 17 August this year, I took my place in the Senate attention to the dress code regulations of this chamber, of which there national security.

Nationals, at their conference this weekend, will vote on the very same issue. all places where Commonwealth law applies. I am not alone, because the If that policy is adopted then the Nationals will adopt One Nation policy. these Islamic full-face coverings and other full-face coverings banned in hurga and nigab are a form of oppression and control of women. I want Let me also add that I, like many other Australians, believe that the

they want a debate on the issues that the burga raises. It is, after all, a sign of our Anzacs say? They fought for our freedom and way of life. There is room and the Greens, together with Senator Hinch and Senator Gichuhi, jumped radical Islam, which threatens the true Australian way of life. What would for only one flag, one language, one loyalty and one law. Recently, the lives strutted the Senate stage with your quivering lip. All of the Labor senators to their feet to defend the burga as a religious symbol. Whether or not you The real issue is that Australians want a debate on full-face coverings and agree with my decision to wear a burga in parliament is not the real issue. colleagues and Senator Bernardi remained seated and stunned while you stop radical Islam. But, Senator Brandis, you forgot those lives when you defended the most recognised symbol of radical Islam, the burga. It was of precious Australians have been lost in Afghanistan, Iraq and Syria to who stood and clapped. Let me put it on the record now that all of your criticised me for wearing a burqa in this chamber, but it did not record Senator Brandis, the Hansard recorded your speech in which you you, Senator Brandis, who found yourself — 147

The ACTING DEPUTY PRESIDENT (Senator Marshall): Senator Hanson, you need to address your comments to the chair.

Senator HANSON: Through you, Chair

The ACTING DEPUTY PRESIDENT: Not through me; the comments need to be directed to me.

defiance against a country which has given them freedom from the oppression radical Islam here in the heart of Australia's democracy. Senator Brandis, how guardians. It is these women and their children who are most at risk of genital when I wore the burga into the Senate chamber. Why were you so upset when shorthand for radical Islam through its oppression of women and association mutilation. Other women wear the burqa as a political statement, a form of and found you wanting because you defended the most powerful symbol of requirement. The Australian National Imams Council, in their press release experienced in other countries. The court of public opinion has judged you with communities which desire our law to be replaced by sharia law. Many burqa. Senator Brandis, the burqa is not a religious requirement, but it is a women are silently suffering by being forced to wear the burga. The burga I wore the burga into the Senate? Instead of dealing with the issues raised by the burqa, you sidestepped them and declared the burqa as a religious Senator HANSON: Senator Brandis found himself backed in a corner condemns many women to be perpetual minors, obedient to their male issued later that day, said it was not a religious requirement to wear the can Australians believe the government is serious when it says ---

The ACTING DEPUTY PRESIDENT: Senator Hanson, again, I just draw your attention to the requirement to address your remarks to the Chair.

Australians want the burqa banned and they want it done now. But, Senator burga is only seen in communities which want to remain separate from the Senator HANSON: I am making reference to Senator Brandis, through rest of Australia. Surveys including the Sky News/ReachTEL poll, which requirement for Australian citizenship when you defend the burga. The the chair, in relation to how Australians can believe the government is was done after I wore the burqa into parliament, show the majority of serious when it says that integration into our society is an important Brandis, it seems you believe you know better.

judges, soldiers and others to show their faces at work and in public. To do otherwise contradicts the neutrality of the state. They also want the burga Senator Brandis, if you do not ban the full-face coverings, including who appears before it? The majority of Australians want civil servants, the burga and the nigab, how can a court of Australia truly determine

named in any areas where Commonwealth law applies for reasons related to hold a single lower house seat where there are 10,000 or more Muslims in an ncorrect and ill-informed when you presume to speak for most Australians. ectorate. Senator Brandis, you are being used by Labor. You have a right to scurity and social cohesion. We know that Labor depends on the Muslim what motivates you to speak up in favour of the burga. The Liberals do not The ACTING DEPUTY PRESIDENT: Senator Hanson, again, I remind riew on my decision to wear the burga into the Senate, but it is arrogant, note to hold up to 15 lower house seats in the parliament, but it is unclear

terrorists which allowed the Etihad passengers to reach their destination. If anyone from reporting a threat. The real problem now is that terrorists are the bag containing the bomb had not been rejected because of the weight, Federal Police and other agencies, but it was only a miscalculation by the then on 15 July 2017 we would have seen a catastrophic air explosion. We of terrorism. It is a nonsense to suggest my wearing the burga would stop better at hiding their intentions from the community. We saw that in the Senator HANSON: The caution that was given to me in respect of our all fly on domestic and overseas flights, and we are equally at risk of acts counter-terrorism strategy is rejected. I greatly respect the Australian ou that your remarks should be addressed to the Chair. recent Barcelona van attack.

putting all Australians at risk. Labor and the Australian Greens are so intent The ill-informed Greens Senator Sarah Hanson-Young has also suggested media. It is the Australian Greens, with their open-border policies, who are will be responsible for the next terrorist plot in Australia. Sarah Hanson-Young has long been a disgrace in this parliament with her uncontrollable childish outbursts and her puerile, attention-seeking behaviour with the on winning seats in the parliament they will not ask themselves whether Muslims are more inclined to radicalisation.

2011 census. In some parts of Australia, our way of life has been threatened Successive governments have failed to investigate these economic issues schools and our universities. In every university, the taxpayer funds one or men and 24 per cent of Muslim women were employed on the night of the more prayer rooms, with associated facilities that cannot be used by other so that informed decisions can be made on whether or not to accept more by Muslims who demand special privileges in our swimming pools, our students. A number of Islamic societies on these campuses have as their migrants from Islamic countries, seeing that just 53 per cent of Muslim prime aim the conversion of others to Islam. 149 |

Let me refer to a book titled Now They Call Me Infidel: Why I Renounced Jihad for America, Israel and the War on Terror by Nonie Darwish. She writes:

Their only solution was to send their children to Muslim schools. And in these schools in America, the same indoctrination and hate speech against non-Muslims I experienced back in Gaza is now creating a new generation full of alienation and rage, a subculture that rejects the larger society. The indoctrination of these schools here and elsewhere in the West is producing angry young Muslims who cannot relate to the larger community. It is a ticking time bomb waiting to explode.

Of course, not all Muslims are terrorists, but the fear, defensiveness and silence of the majority is "heard" loud and clear as agreement by the radicals.

Millions of Australians want a debate on the Islamisation of this country are peoples from over 130 countries without being called racist. In any event, Muslims are not a race; they are peoples from over 130 countries who speak different languages, have different ethnicities and have different shared histories. I, through you, Chair, say: Senator Brandis, whether you think wearing a burga into the Senate was the right thing to do or not, the fact is Australians want to focus on the issues I have raised. Australians are worried by the burga and what it means. It is wrong of you, Senator Brandis, to deny the citizens of this country a say in their future.

### THE SENATE HAS NO DRESS CODE SO I WORE THE BURGA

14 SEPTEMBER 2017

men can't control themselves, so you need to cover yourself up so that you are wouldn't have our lifestyle in Australia. The whole fact is: this is a debate that a person's right to wear whatever they wish. In a lot of cases, yes, I do support men that you're on the meat market.' That's basically what it is saying: 'These It was only a matter of weeks ago that I actually entered the chamber wearing that and I do agree with that. But, then again, we have societies and cultures not tempting these men.' Heaven help us if that were ever made compulsory face coverings on the streets of Australia, based on the fact that they say it is oppressive to them and controlling of women and it is basically saying, 'You this country needs to have because that is what the Australian people want. against full face coverings and there are also people who are supporting full accept seeing women completely covered, in full face coverings, because it's in Australia. We wouldn't have bikinis, we wouldn't have bathing suits, we face, mind you — 'showing, because it is basically putting out a message to cannot be seen out in public with any part of your body, your face' - your coverings, in this chamber. There are people in this place who are totally a burga, and it was basically to say, 'This is not the place to wear full face that are not reflective, like many other countries around the world that

My reasoning for wearing the burqa into this chamber was seen as a stunt. Call it what you want; I really don't care, because the whole fact is that it has got Australians talking, and Australians feel now they have a voice. It's created debate. But another reason I wore the burqa into this chamber was because there is no dress code for this chamber. When we actually sit down here to vote, the bells ring, we come into the chamber and we sit down. We have people go to either side and they recognise us by our faces as to who is voting and how they are voting. We are crossed off that way. I would love to know what the Greens would do in this matter if you had half-a-dozen people in this chamber wearing burps. What are you going to half-a-dozen people in this chamber wearing burps. What are you going to say? 'Show your face so we can get your vote? I don't think so. Because they will not show their face. If everyone's the same, covering their face, how is a vote going to be taken? So I am pleased to know now that it is going to be discussed, debated and brought back to the chamber. I hope that common

sense prevails in this chamber. Everyone in this House must agree a full-face covering could never, ever be worn in this chamber purely for that fact. This is the heart of our democracy.

actually need to appease them. So we are actually in control. And that's where our Arabia'. Well, Indonesia basically has the niqab, which is the scarf. They don't sort this country, actually came out and said he doesn't support banning of the burga, right price, not because they want everything here in this country; it's because we was quite interesting that it was a close vote-51 to 55 votes. The National Party is, Deputy Prime Minister's head is at, instead of being a leader. Instead of listening the women and they like to tell the women what to do. Women can't even go out with them, even a male child. So they are totally controlled. But that's all right; other countries. It's not because we have a good product, not because it's at the Now, I want to go back to the National Party conference on the weekend, Is of promote or have the full-face covering. Saudi Arabia do. They like to control clearly, very divided on this. For Barnaby Joyce, the Deputy Prime Minister of we've got to change our culture and our way of life because we deal with these and I think he said 'because we have a relationship with Indonesia and Saudi of their house and they can't even leave their premises without having a male to what they want, how about listening to what the Australian people want?

terrible.' They didn't like it, and that's the fact of the matter. But we bury our burqa, the number of people who got a jolt from it — and they said, 'Oh, it's or others. I hear it all the time from people who have a bike helmet. When are headed. We have separate laws in this country for some people and not they get off their bike there is no way in the wide world they can walk into is no way in the wide world they can go in with a balaclava on. So why are some government areas or into banks if they have a bike helmet on. There wear the burga. There are people who are pushing their own agenda, their true feelings and how we really need to look at the whole fact of where we certain areas now,' especially in Sydney. If you look around Lakemba and our former prime ministers have said — Tony Abbott and Julia Gillard, I find it terribly confronting. When I walked into this chamber here in the That is what is happening in our country. Full-face covering offends a lot person they are walking past in the street. This is so un-Australian. And political ideology, which is Islam. And they're using our laws against us. it has grown more and more. The fact is there are women being paid to Bankstown, these areas are no longer Australian. They don't know the of people. They find it offensive and they find it confronting, as two of This is why I hear from so many people that say, 'We don't go to there different rules for one and not the other?

227

# THE ABGOT MEDIA

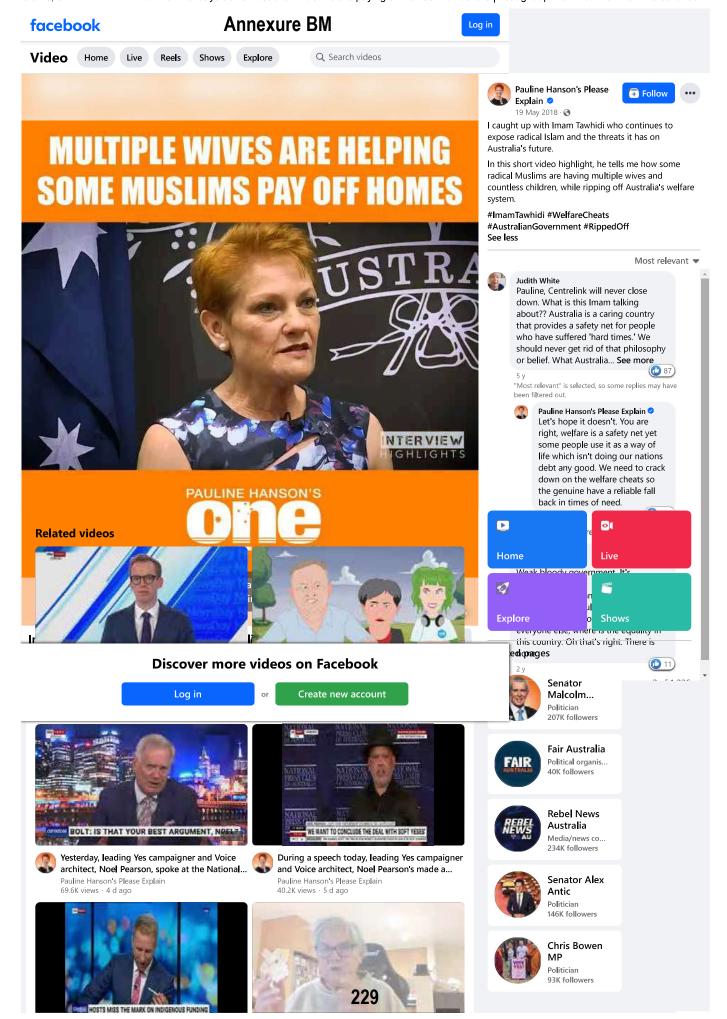
"I HAVE STATED MY CONCERN IN MANY OTHER AREAS IN REGARD TD THE FOREIGN OWNERSHIP OF AUSTRALIAN ASSETS, BUSINESS AND LAND."

### **Annexure BL**

Video: Video uploaded to the Facebook account 'Sunrise'

Date: Published on 27 March 2018

**Link**: <a href="https://www.facebook.com/Sunrise/videos/10155319343180887/">https://www.facebook.com/Sunrise/videos/10155319343180887/</a>



https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/imam-tawhidi-says-some-australian-muslims-are-paying-off-homes-with-welfare/770191803...

### **Annexure BN**

Video: Video entitled 'Imam Tawhidi says some Australian Muslims are paying off homes with

welfare<sup>:</sup>

Date: Published on 19 May 2018

**Link**: <a href="https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/imam-tawhidi-says-some-australian-muslims-are-paying-off-homes-with-welfare/770191803185134/">https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/imam-tawhidi-says-some-australian-muslims-are-paying-off-homes-with-welfare/770191803185134/</a>



### **Annexure BP**

**Video:** Video uploaded to the Hanson Twitter **Date**: Published on 13 September 2018

**Link**: <a href="https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1040011648788885504">https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1040011648788885504</a>.

### **Annexure BQ**

Video: Video entitled 'Government withdraws support for "its okay to be white" motion'

Date: Published on 16 October 2019

**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-</a>

XUIgB0hK A&ab channel=PaulineHanson%27sPleaseExplain.

### **Annexure BR**

Video: Video entitled 'IT'S OKAY TO BE WHITE | Pauline Hanson on Paul Murray Live'

Date: Published on 17 October 2019

Link: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7Uq2WOm6ekw&ab\_channel=PaulineHanson%27sPleas

<u>eExplain.</u>

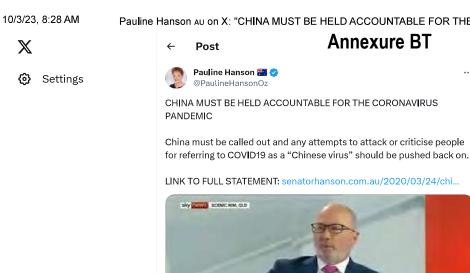
### **Annexure BS**

Video: Video entitled 'WHITE OR WRONG? | Pauline Hanson on the Today Show'

Date: Published on 17 October 2019

Link: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=t">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=t</a> AUSAtL7sA&ab channel=PaulineHanson%27sPleaseE

<u>xplain</u>



2:01 PM · Mar 25, 2020

Q

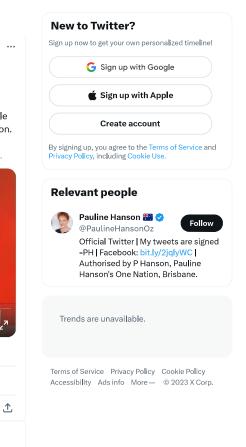
QUEENSLAND TO CLOSE STATE BORDERS

 $\bigcirc$ 

□ 17

1,704 Reposts 113 Quotes 3,874 Likes 17 Bookmarks

**t**↓



**Don't miss what's happening** People on Twitter are the first to know.

Sign up

### **Annexure BU**

**Video:** Video published to the Hanson Twitter **Date**: Published on 25 March 2021

**Link**: <a href="https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1242647808668094465">https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1242647808668094465</a>.

10/3/23, 8:34 AM (3) Facebook



























The pandemic has revealed that the failure to assimilate into Australian culture and learn English can indirectly be deadly. Governments of all persuasions are guilty of being soft on promoting assimilation and the need for English language proficiency, for the benefit of the individual and society as a whole.

Many who come to Australia are happy to enjoy the good things – our safety and stability, our friendly way of life, our relatively good government services, our generous welfare support – but then believe it's acceptable to reject the culture and common language of their adoptive nation, and we now see the consequences.

Health advice during this emergency has mainly been published in English, our national language, so it meant many residents from non-English speaking backgrounds, who have rejected the English language, missed the safety message.

We now have an emerging second wave and the Melbourne housing apartment harsh lockdown. The two weeks in quarantine for the 3000 residents will be aided by taxpayer-funded food, alcohol and drug deliveries, government financial handouts, and more than 500 police guards.

I want the best for Australia and its many residents from all cultural backgrounds. That is why I will keep highlighting the problems that need to be fixed, that many people feel afraid to discuss.

We need to be allowed to debate the problems that exist in Australia – including issues that revolve around multiculturalism and Aboriginals – otherwise we will never smooth out the bumps that hold our nation back.

I have said many times that criticism is not racism. To reject certain opinions and stifle debate on the issues that affect our nation is an attack on free speech and also a roadblock to a better future for all Australia.

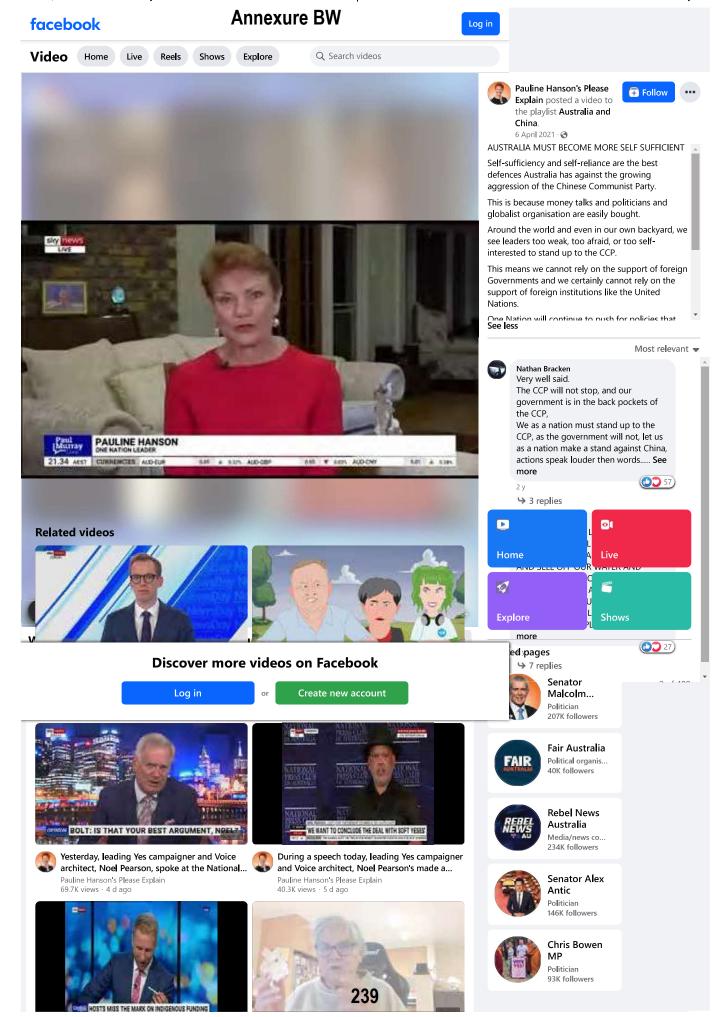


Write a comment...



238

https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/photos/multiculturalism-has-come-back-to-bite-us-during-pandemici-love-australia-i-will/132579519...



https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/280648570299376/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/2806486/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/2806486/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/2806486/https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/2806486/https://www.facebook.com/paulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-sufficient/2806486/https://www.facebook.com/paulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-self-sufficient/2806486/https://www.facebook.com/paulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-self-se

### **Annexure BX**

**Video:** Video published to the Hanson Facebook **Date**: Published on 6 April 2021

Link: https://www.facebook.com/PaulineHansonAu/videos/why-australia-must-become-more-self-

sufficient/280648570299376/

### **Annexure BY**

### SENATOR PAULINE HANSON



### Poor English No Excuse For COVID Cock-Up

July 19, 2021 / in Media Release /

### **MEDIA RELEASE**

### 19 July 2021

The importance of immigrants needing to learn English before they are granted Australian citizenship has been underlined by the latest bungle which saw three men travel from Sydney to regional New South Wales while positive with COVID-19.

One Nation leader Senator Pauline Hanson said the incident, in which three removal contractors travelled through western NSW while waiting for the results of a COVID test, highlighted the need for Australian citizenship to be contingent on having a sufficient command of the English language.

"The language barrier has been used as an excuse for these removalists taking COVID-19 into western NSW," Senator Hanson said. "It's just not good enough. What's the bet none of these Iraqi immigrants were students of the Adult Migrant English Program provided free by the Australian taxpayer?

"If an immigrant's English isn't good enough for them to follow simple instructions to isolate until their COVID test results come in, how can we expect them to be able to

### 241

### **RECENT POSTS**

<u>Diesel Exhaust Fluid</u>
<u>Shortage Shows</u>
<u>Morrison Asleep At The</u>
Wheel

<u>Strike Three For The</u> <u>Senate: They're Out!</u>

Australia speaks: end the pandemic of discrimination

<u>Lambie, Labor, Greens,</u>
<u>Patrick and Griff deny</u> Australians their voice

Hanson flags big changes for a fairer child support system

### **CATEGORIES**

Media Release
News
Speech
Uncategorised
Video

https://www.senatorhanson.com.au/2021/07/19/poor-english-no-excuse-for-covid-cock-up/

issue go away. It's a very real problem but it can be fixed.

"This is why I've tried to strengthen the requirements for citizenship with legislation in the Senate, including the need to be more competent in English. It's a win for everyone. Being competent in English removes a major barrier to employment and education for an immigrant to Australia, meaning less support is needed from Australian taxpayers.

"And incidents like this could be more readily avoided."

Senator Hanson said Australia was more accurately referred to as a multi-racial nation instead of a multicultural nation.

"We can't acknowledge multiculturalism in Australia without supporting cultural language and making exceptions in law at everyone else's expense," she said. "Poor English as an excuse for spreading COVID isn't an exception we can accept."

### **END**

### Related

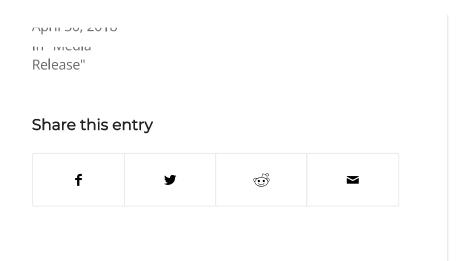


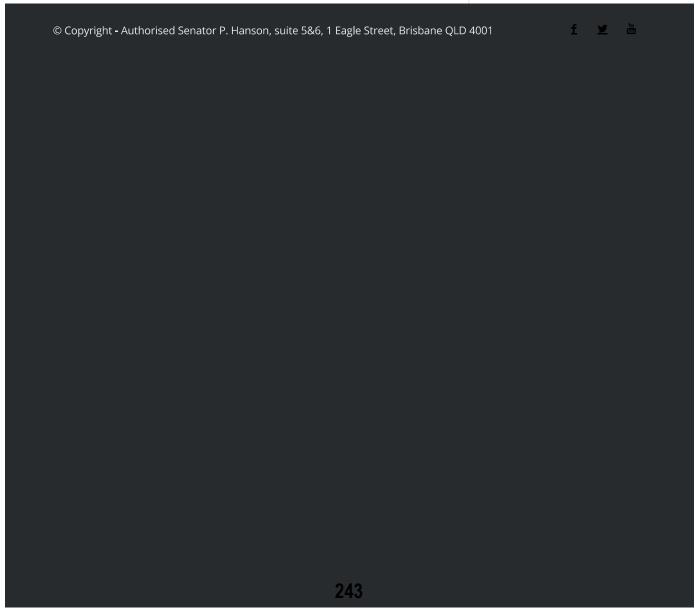




### [https://www.senatofhttpsc//woom.sen/acdfartaloss/woomisen/acadrass

interference-<u>calls-for-urgent-</u> release-paulineproves-we-neednew-support-forhanson-calls-for-<u>citizenship-</u> <u>qld-nsw-dairy-</u> tougherimmigrationindustries/1 citizenship-test/] Pauline Hanson Hanson calls for plebiscite/] urgent new Calls for Foreign support for Qld, Tougher Interference NSW dairy Citizenship Test Proves We [https://www.senatorhar industries Need [https://www.senatoehearsen.com.au/2020/0 Citizenship & calls-forpauline-**Immigration** urgent-newhanson-calls-Plebiscite [https://www.senat@HAPPBonf.@om.au/2018/194460fforeign-





### **Annexure BZ**



### Calls To Open Borders Following Afghanistan Collapse Must Be Resisted

August 17, 2021 / in Media Release /

### **MEDIA RELEASE**

### 17 August 2021

One Nation leader Senator Pauline Hanson has called on the government to resist the inevitable calls from Labor and the Greens to open Australia's borders to a new flood of refugees following the collapse of order in Afghanistan.

"Bleeding hearts in Labor and the Greens would happily open the floodgates to a new wave of arrivals in their scramble for the far-left vote," Senator Hanson said.

"Unfortunately, a generation of people from the region has been exposed to a fundamentalist ideology incompatible with life in Australia. Recent arrivals have been unwilling to assimilate into our way of life, and instead have been intent on destroying it.

"As Afghanistan descends into chaos under the Taliban, Australia doesn't have the resources to properly vet anyone to ensure we're not letting terrorists into our community.

"There are 44 other Islamic countries in the world better suited to Afghans fleeing the Taliban, while Australia is not in any position to accommodate a flood of them. We already have a housing crisis with a shortfall of 650,000 homes, skyrocketing public debt, growing urb

### **RECENT POSTS**

<u>Diesel Exhaust Fluid</u>
<u>Shortage Shows</u>
<u>Morrison Asleep At The</u>
Wheel

<u>Strike Three For The</u> <u>Senate: They're Out!</u>

Australia speaks: end the pandemic of discrimination

<u>Lambie, Labor, Greens,</u> <u>Patrick and Griff deny</u> Australians their voice

Hanson flags big changes for a fairer child support system

### **CATEGORIES**

Media Release
News
Speech
Uncategorised
Video

open the floodgates to waves of undocumented arrivals again.

"After 20 years of conflict, which cost Australia 41 lives and billions of dollars, we again face the prospect of the Taliban allowing Afghanistan to be a base from which Islamic terrorists can operate with impunity.

"There are already obvious signs the Taliban today is no different to the regime which controlled Afghanistan in the 1990s. They have released thousands of terrorists from prison as they retake the country. We have to make sure they don't threaten Australia."

### **END**

### Related

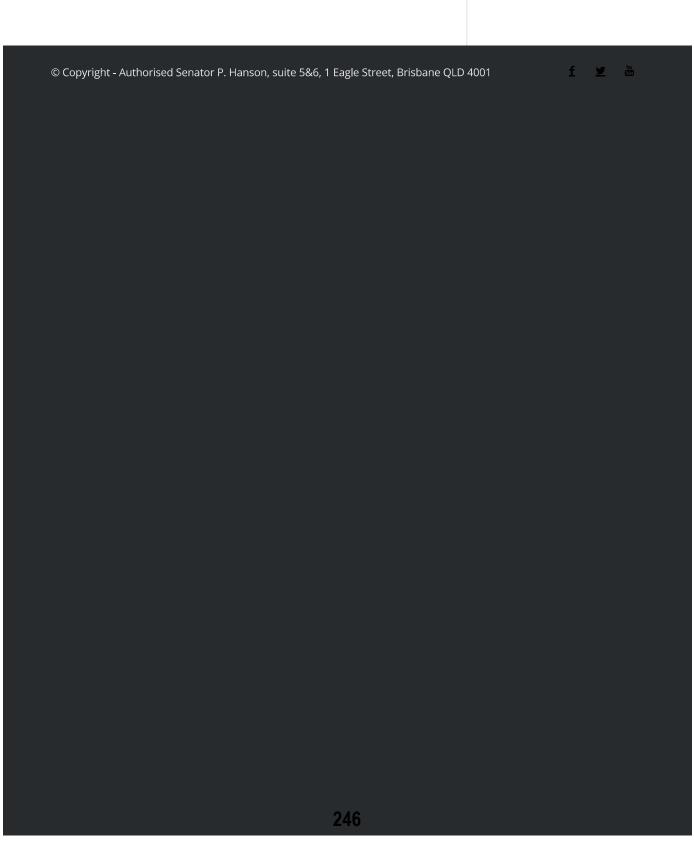






### [https://www.senatofhttps://www.sen/2027ht@6506v/andran.sen/20049

borders-musthanson-calls-formorrison-tonot-remainshorten-to-endpreferencealliance-withopen-whilegreens-andstates-are-shutlabor-ahead-ofgreens/] Pauline Hanson down/] one-nation/] calls for **SCOTT** International Shorten to end **MORRISON TO** Borders Must alliance with Not Remain **PREFERENCE** Greens Open While **GREENS AND** [https://www.senatorhansonappappappau/2018/0 States Are Shut hanson-calls-OF ONE Down [https://www.senat&hahs&fa.au/2024/08/NO/internationalend-allianceborders-must-[https://www.senatorhar with-greens/] not-remainmorrison-to-April 0, 2010 open-whilepreferencestates-are-shut-III IVICUIU greens-and-Release" down/1 labor-ahead-ofone-nation/] nugust 10, 2021 III IVICUIU WIGICII 12, 4012 Release" III IVICUIU



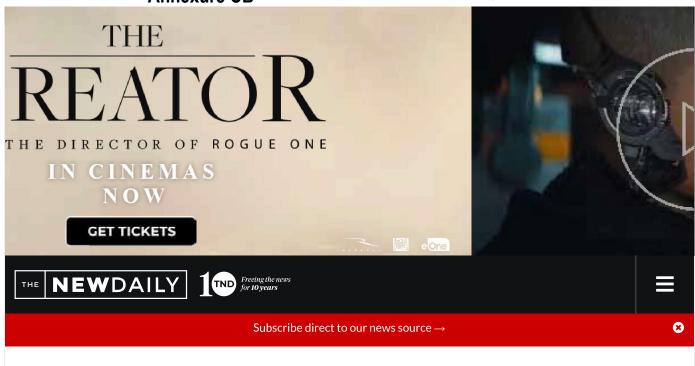
https://www.senatorhanson.com. au / 2021/08/17/calls-to-open-borders-following-afghanistan-collapse-must-be-resisted/linear authors and the contract of the

### **Annexure CA**

Video: Video entitled 'Pauline Hanson gives her views on the Voice to Parliament - Adelaide Event'

Date: Published on 4 July 2023

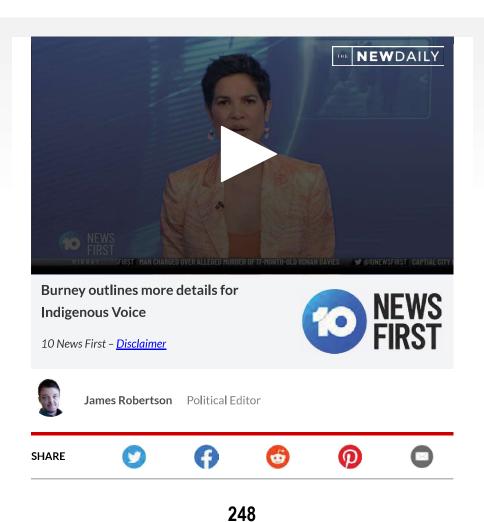
**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Fmhp">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Fmhp</a> kqpIFE.



NEWS • POLITICS •

10:00pm, Jul 5, 2023 Updated: 8:23am, Jul 6

### Linda Burney slams Pauline Hanson's 'insulting' remark as reflection of 'No' campaign



## Indigenous Australians Minister Linda Burney has called out Join 1.7 Million Subscribers Pauline Hanson and the media over radist metoric she says is Subscribe for free to get the latest breaking news and analysis sent to your inbox. Woire to Parliament Enter your email address In Your postcode Representa Subscribe Subscribe

Hanson in a recent interview showed racially charged language was going unchecked.

Senator Hanson on Canberra talkback station 2CC last month, cited an account of a conversation she said took place "years ago" as evidence that a Voice to Parliament would fail to reflect the concerns of Indigenous people.

"I had a, I'll call her a true Black – but beautiful – woman (in my office)," Ms Hanson recalled, before summarising the extent of her political concerns: "All we want is our land."

Ms Burney called the remarks "unimaginably insulting" and noted they had not been mentioned or condemned by any reporters covering the referendum.

"What she was saying is that some Indigenous people are less deserving of our identity," she said.

"To say it was an insult is an understatement. It was not called out by one media outlet. It was not written about by one media outlet."

Ms Burney said the lack of condemnation was a reflection of a 'No' campaign employing the same tone and tactics seen in American politics under former president Donald Trump, whose frequent resort to falsehoods overwhelmed the media.

### 'Post-truth'

"It is post-truth and its aim is to polarise – to sow division in our society by making false claims," Ms Burney said.

Reporters covering Mr Trump slowly tried to adapt the conventions of journalism in requestions to his inflammatory

### remarks over the course of his presidency. His politica **Join 1.7 Million Subscribers**



Subscribe for free to get the latest breaking news and analysis sent to your inbox.

Even months before the bill to hold the referendum passed the Upper House, official events for the 'No' campaign, featuring some of its leading spokespeople, dealt in racially charged politics.

<u>Marriages</u> between Indigenous Australians and people of other races were proof that reconciliation was <u>progressing well</u> without a Voice to Parliament, Gary Johns said in a campaign speech.

### **Defiant Hanson**

Senator Hanson was present on stage for that speech, as was former deputy prime minister Barnaby Joyce.

On Wednesday, Senator Hanson did not back away from the remarks she made on radio last month.

"True indigenous Australians keep telling me something has to be done about identity fraud in this space," she said.

"It's one of the reasons I've tried to legislate a more objective definition of an Indigenous Australian: To prevent people from falsely claiming Indigenous heritage for personal financial gain."

### **Rising discrimination**

Last month former attorney-general George Brandis warned against **condemning** 'No' voters because, he warned, it could energise them.

On Wednesday, Opposition Leader Peter Dutton again pitched himself as an opponent of "elites" in the business community – which <u>supports the Voice overwhelmingly</u> – in the lead up to a crucial byelection next week.

A yearly survey from the Diversity Council Australia released on Wednesday meanwhile recorded a nine-point jump in the number of Indigenous Australians saying they had been discriminated against in the w250 lace in the year to June.

## UTS Professor Nareen Young, the council's former CEO, said the results reflected the chector racist social media Subscribe for free to get the latest breaking news and analysis sent to your inbox. our identity as Indigenous peoples on the news at night". Topics: Indigenous Voice • Linda Burney • Pauline Hanson FOLLOWUS



### **Promoted Stories**

Tab**@la** Feed

Heart Surgeon Begs Australians: "Stop Doing This To Your Avocados" Gundry MD | Sponsored

### Create with Generative Fill.

Adobe Photoshop | Sponsored

Learn more

### Controversial "Skinny Pill" Takes Australia By Storm

Her Life & Health | Sponsored

Learn More

### Arthritis: A simple trick to relieve pain easily

The Joint Helper | Sponsored

Get Offer

### The Rumors About Eddie McGuire's Wife Are Confirmed

Best Of Senior | Sponsored

### The Best Men's Shoes for All-Day Walking and Standing

HOT SALE | Sponsored

**Buy Now** 

### Most Windows Users Didn't Know They Can Block Ads

Smart Security Tips | Sponsored

Learn More

### [Sydney] We are looking for testers born before 1979

Hearing Aid Clinics | Sponsored

251

Read More

### **Join 1.7 Million Subscribers**





Subscribe for free to get the latest breaking news and analysis sent to your inbox.

Murder charge over elderly man's balcony death
The New Daily

 $Police\ make\ second\ arrest\ over\ famous\ tree's\ felling$ 

The New Daily

Shark attack leaves woman with serious leg injuries

The New Daily

by Taboola

### **Live News**



ACCC urges reform to failing childcare system



iPhone overheating is due to software issue, Apple confirms



Petrol prices hit \$2.30 in Brisbane, with little relief in sight



A boring train trip takes Tube Girl on a whole other journey



Experts debunk bank-backed outfit that offers loans for housing deposits



Paul Bongiorno: Key question for voters on the Voice – What's next, if not now?

### **Annexure CC**

Video: Video uploaded to the Hanson Twitter

Date: Published on 5 July 2023

**Link**: <a href="https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1676734509939838977">https://twitter.com/PaulineHansonOz/status/1676734509939838977</a>.

### **Annexure CD**



### **Annexure CE**

Video: Video published on the 2GB website

Date: Published on 19 July 2023

Link: <a href="https://www.2gb.com/it-was-the-australian-%EF%BB%BFdream-paul-hanson-wants-an-end-decom/">https://www.2gb.com/it-was-the-australian-%EF%BB%BFdream-paul-hanson-wants-an-end-decom/</a>

to-foreign-property-ownership/

### **Annexure CF**

Video: Episode entitled 'Captain Planet | Pauline Hanson's Please Explain' of the Animation Series

Date: Published on 28 April 2023

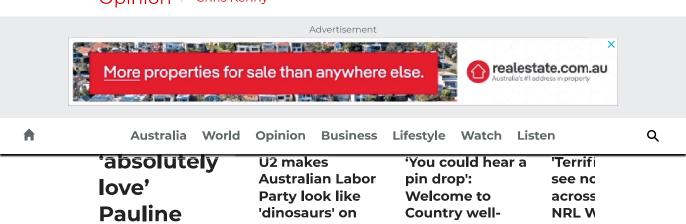
Link: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KtseUgPt9u8&list=PLAxn3qhGqL8mplKpsHMbBnYICCg">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KtseUgPt9u8&list=PLAxn3qhGqL8mplKpsHMbBnYICCg</a>

s9Rgk&index=17

### **Annexure CG**



### Opinion > Chris Kenny



### Hanson's 'Please Explain'

stance towards nuclear

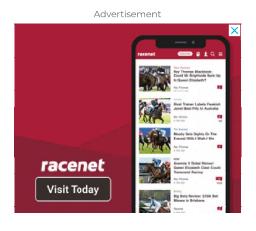
received at AFL final

Count

February 09, 2023 - 10:59PM

One Nation Leader Pauline Hanson says people "absolutely love" the cartoon series 'Please Explain' with a fundraiser being put together to fund it for the next year or two.

"We had people pulling me up - when are you bringing back the cartoons - I absolutely love them, and I was constantly asked that all the time," Ms Hanson told Sky News host Chris Kenny.



"So we've put our heads together and we've come up with this fundraiser and it means buying a bottle of rum, and it's going to fund it for the cartoons, hopefully for the next year or two.

"It's keeping the cartoons going, it's educating people, they have an understanding of more of politics than probably they ever will have."

### We Recommend

SPONSORED 🗗

### **Event that pairs...**

At the centre of Malhaurna's illustriaus SPONSORED 🗗

### Global fashion...

At the centre of

Recomm ended

Tab**29**|a Feed

Sky News Australia

Harry and Meghan's children are 'being...

Sky News Australia

Plane passenger horrified over...

Sky News Australia

Politics will be 'trickier' if...

Sky News Australia

'Obnoxious and bizarre': Former...

Gundry MD 🗗 Learn More

**Heart Surgeon Begs** Australians: "Stop Doing This To Your...

The Daily Foodies 🗗

### **Annexure CH**

Video: Episode entitled 'Woke Cinema | Pauline Hanson's Please Explain' of the Animation Series

Date: Published on 26 April 2023

Link: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l6HksqPYSTE&list=PLAxn3qhGqL8mplKpsHMbBnYICC">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l6HksqPYSTE&list=PLAxn3qhGqL8mplKpsHMbBnYICC</a>

gs9Rgk&index=14

### **Annexure CI**

Video: Episode entitled 'Censorship | Pauline Hanon's Please Explain' of the Animation Series

Published on 21 July 2023

### **Annexure CJ**

Video: Episode entitled 'Referendum | Pauline Hanson's Please Explain'

Date: Published on 27 July 2023

Link: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9bXJeAPPk">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9bXJeAPPk</a> 4&list=PLAxn3qhG qL8mplKpsHMbBnYICCg

s9Rgk&index=5

### **Annexure CK**

**Video:** Episode entitled 'REPLAY | Please Explain Box tickers' of the Animation Series **Date**: Published on 18 August 2023

**Link**: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FR4CxuoyUnk">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FR4CxuoyUnk</a>

### **Annexure CL**

Video: Video embedded in article entitled 'Pauline Hanson axed from Channel 9 after Melbourne

towers rant' which was published by news.com.au on 6 July 2020

Date: Published on 6 July 2020

**Link**: <a href="https://www.news.com.au/entertainment/tv/morning-shows/drug-addicts-pauline-hanson-blasts-melbourne-tower-residents-for-not-learning-english/news-story/f0e4e53ce6851698382d1f99ed29b171.">https://www.news.com.au/entertainment/tv/morning-shows/drug-addicts-pauline-hanson-blasts-melbourne-tower-residents-for-not-learning-english/news-story/f0e4e53ce6851698382d1f99ed29b171.</a>